GOVERNMENT OF INDIA

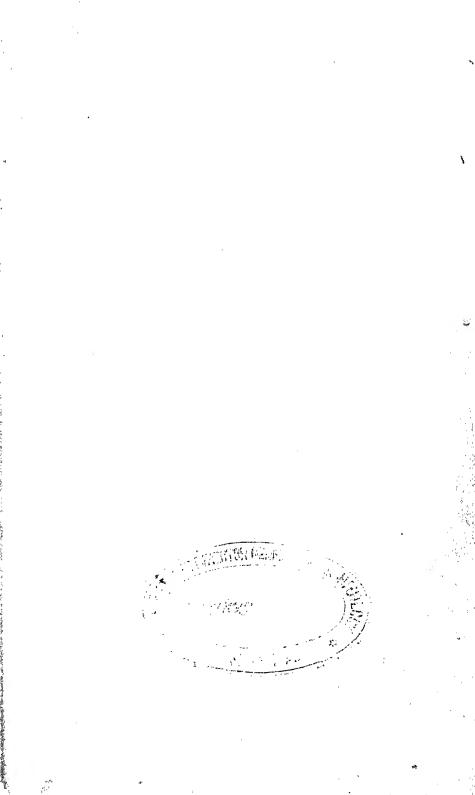
DEPARTMENT OF ARCHAEOLOGY

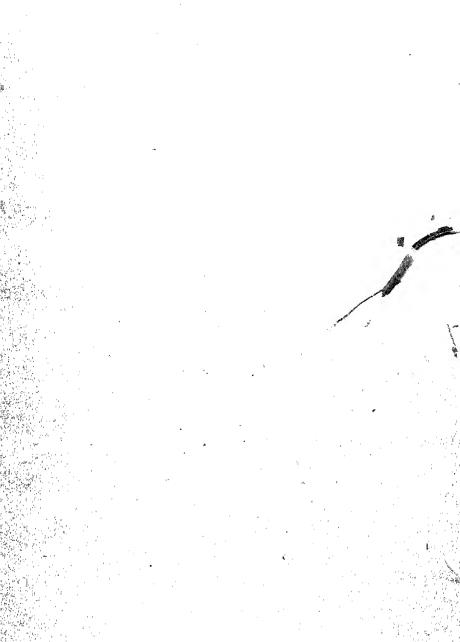
CENTRAL ARCHÆOLOGICAL LIBRARY

CALL No. BPQ3/Pat/Tay
ACC. No. 9203

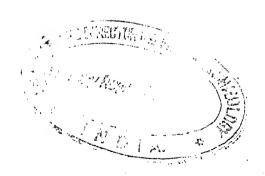
D.G.A. 79.

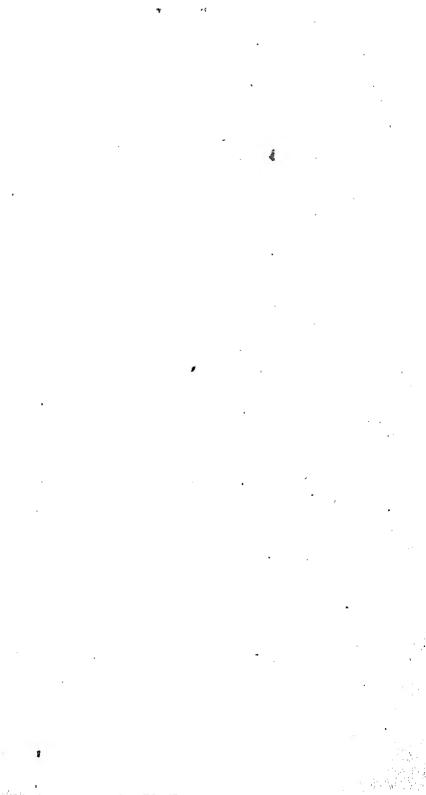
GIPN-S4-2D. G. Arch. N. D./57.-25-9-58-1,00,000.





PAȚISAMBHIDĀMAGGA





Palí Text Society

PAŢISAMBHIDĀMAGGA

VOL. II.

9203

259W

EDITED BY

ARNOLD C. TAYLOR, M.A.



BPa3 Pat Tay

London

PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY

HENRY FROWDE

OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, AMEN CORNER, E.C.
1907

CENTRAL ARCHAEOLOGIGAN LIBKARY, NLW WELHI. Acc. No. 2-8-57 Dall No. 2-8-57 Pat | Tay

PREFACE

In addition to the MSS. used in the preparation of Vol. I. of the 'Patisambhidāmagga,' I have consulted a palm-leaf MS. in Sinhalese character belonging to 'Professor Rhys Davids, which I have distinguished as S₂. Its readings approximate closely to those of S., and that both are ultimately derived from a single (Sinhalese) archetype may be inferred from numerous indications. It will be sufficient to mention dassatāna for dasa thānāni (p. 102, note 4), and the omission of nijjhantibalani from the list of balāni on p. 168, that this omission is due to the carelessness of a copyist being inferable from the fact that this particular balani is subsequently discussed in a later paragraph of the same Sutta.

Textual corruption of the 'Patisambhidāmagga,' though comparatively slight, must have begun at an early period. In Yuganandhakathā, ii., 1, 5 (p. 97, note 1), all our MSS. and K. agree in giving seventeen ways of practising samathavipassanam yuganandham instead of sixteen, and in entirely omitting the detailed treatment of the last three. Again, in Vivekakathā none of our MSS. give any account of the twelve nissayā, as the context undoubtedly leads one to expect (see p. 221, note 1). From these omissions we are justified in inferring the existence of an archetype (whether MS. or oral) anterior to the separate textual traditions of Ceylon, Burmah, and Siam, and from which those traditions are ultimately derived.

Occasionally we find K. representing a tradition of its own, as against S., S₂., and M., instances of which may be found in the notes on pp. 219 and 234, while a curious

example of the mixture of two distinct MS. traditions occurs in the Indriyakathā (p. 28 of this volume), where five lines of text are misplaced in M. and S., but not in S2., as would be naturally expected.

Mrs. Rhys Davids, in her kindly notice of my edition of Vol. I. (J. R. A. S. for January, 1906), remarked that the 'Patisambhidāmagga' has apparently 'strayed from what should be its proper collection, the Abhidhammapitaka. There is no narrative or personal element whatever.'

The mystery is solved in the present volume, where it will be seen that the traditional opening, Evani me sutani, occurs fairly frequently, and explains the formal inclusion of the Patisambhidāmagga in the Sutta-pītaka.

I say 'formal,' because in essence the book is wholly Abhidhammistic, if one may use the word, and must be placed among the very latest of the canonical books. only is the treatment of the various subjects essentially scholastic in character, but whole passages are taken verbatim from the Vinaya, and from the Dīgha, Anguttara, and Samyutta collections of the Sutta-pitaka, while a general acquaintance with the early Buddhist legends is assumed. In the $Iddhikath\bar{a}$ in this volume, for instance, the names of saints who possessed various kinds of Iddhi are given without comment, as if their stories were well The actual legends are given by Spence Hardy ('Manual of Buddhism,' pp. 501-504), but, unfortunately, he gives no hint as to their origin.

In conclusion, I beg to thank the Librarian of the India Office for the loan of the Mandalay MS., Professor Rhys Davids for that of his two Sinhalese MSS., and the Secretary of the Royal Asiatic Society for the use of the

Siamese edition.

ARNOLD C. TAYLOR.

November, 1907.

CONTENTS OF VOL. II.

		MAHĀ	.VAGGC)			
IV.	Indriyakathā						PAGE
	Vimokkhakathā						35
VI.	Gatikathā				•		73
VII.	Kammakathā						78
VIII.	Vipalläsakathä						80
	Maggakathā						82
	Mandapeyyakat	hã	•	•	•	•	86
	YUG	ANAN	DHAVA	.GGO			
Τ.	Yuganandhakat		_	_	_		92
	Saccakathā					•	104
	Bojjhangakatha						115
	Mettākathā		•	•			130
	Virāgakathā	•		•			140
	Paţisambhidāka	thā					147
	Dhammacakkak						159
	Lokuttarakathā						166
IX.	Balakathā			•			168
X.	Suññakathā	•	•	•	•	•	177
	-	n a Nini	ĀVAGG	0			
	_	TAININ A	AVAUU	U		•	1,
I.	Mahāpaññākath	ā		•	•		185
II.	Iddhikathā			,	•		205
TTT	A 1-1-2	l- =					OTE

vii

Contents

				PAGE
IV.	Vivekakathā .			219
٧.	Cariyākathā .	•		225
VI.	Pāţihāriyakathā		•	227
VII.	Samasīsakathā .			230
VIII.	Satipatthänakathä			232
IX.	Vipassanākathā.	•		236
X.	Mātikakathā .	•	•	243
	Indicas			247

PAŢISAMBHIDĀMAGGO.

Ι

IV. MAHĀVAGGE INDRIYAKATHĀ

1. Evam me sutam. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi—'Bhikkhavo' ti. 'Bhadante' ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum.

Bhagavā etad avoca—'Pañc' imāni Bhikkhave indriyāni. Katamāni pañca?

Saddhindriyam viriyindriyam satindriyam samādhindriyam paññindriyam: imāni kho Bhikkhave pañc' indriyāni.

2. Imāni pañc' indriyāni katih' ākārehi visujjhanti? Imāni pañc' indriyāni paṇṇarasahi ākārehi visujjhanti.

Assaddhe puggale parivajjayato saddhe puggale sevato bhajato payirupāsato pasādaniye suttante paccavekkhato imehi tīh' ākārehi saddhindriyam visujjhati, kusīte² puggale parivajjayato āraddhaviriye puggale sevato bhajato payirupāsato sammappadhāne paccavekkhato imehi tīh' ākārehi viriyindriyam visujjhati, mutthassatī puggale parivajjayato upatthitassatī puggale sevato bhajato payirupāsato satipatthāne paccavekkhato imehi tīh' ākārehi satindriyam visujjhati, asamāhite puggale parivajjayato samāhite puggale sevato bhajato payirupāsato jhānavimokkhe paccavekkhato imehi tīh' ākārehi samādhindriyam visujjhati, duppaññe puggale parivajjayato paññavante puggale sevato bhajato payirupāsato gambhīrañānacariyam paccavekkhato

¹ Bhaddante, M.

² kusite, M.

imehi tīh' ākārehi pañīnindriyam visujjhati. Iti ime pañca puggale parivajjayato pañca puggale sevato bhajato payiru-pāsato pañca¹ suttantakkhandhe¹ paccavekkhato imehi paṇṇarasahi ākārehi imāni pañc' indriyāni visujjhanti.

3. Katih' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni bhāviyanti? Katih'

ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam bhāvanā hoti?

Dasah' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni bhāviyanti, dasah' ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam bhāvanā hoti.

Assaddhiyam pajahanto saddhindriyam bhāveti, saddhindriyam bhāvento assaddhiyam pajahati; kosajjam pajahanto viriyindriyam bhāveti, viriyindriyam bhāvento kosajjam pajahati; pamādam pajahanto satindriyam bhāveti, satindriyam bhāvento pamādam pajahati; uddhaccam pajahanto samādhindriyam bhāveti, samādhindriyam bhāvento uddhaccam pajahati; avijjam pajahanto paññindriyam bhāveti, paññindriyam bhāvento avijjam pajahati.

Imehi dasah' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni bhāviyanti, imehi dasah' ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam bhāvanā hoti.

4. Katih' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni?

Dasah' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni.

Assaddhiyassa² pahīnattā suppahīnattā saddhindriyam bhāvitam hoti subhāvitam, assaddhiyassa bhāvitattā subhāvitattā assaddhiyam pahīnam hoti suppahīnam; kosajjassa pahīnattā suppahīnattā viriyindriyam . . . pe . . . hoti suppahīnam; pamādassa pahīnattā suppahīnattā satindriyam . . . pe . . . hoti suppahīnam; uddhaccassa pahīnattā suppahīnattā samādhindriyam . . . pe . . . hoti suppahīnam; avijjāya pahīnattā suppahīnattā pañīindriyam . . . pe . . . hoti suppahīnam.

Imehi dasah' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni.

5. Katih' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni bhāviyanti? Katih' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni bhāvitāni c'eva honti subhāvitāni ca paṭipassaddhāni ca suppaṭipassaddhāni ca?

¹ passādaniyasuttante, S; pañcasuttante, S.

² assaddhindriyassa, K.

Catūh' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni bhāviyanti, catūh' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni bhāvitāni c'eva honti subhāvitāni ca paṭipassaddhāni ca suppaṭipassaddhāni ca.

Sotāpattimaggakhaņe pañc' indriyāni bhāviyanti, sotāpattiphalakkhaņe pañc' indriyāni bhāvitāni c'eva honti subhāvitāni ca paṭipassaddhāni ca suppaṭipassaddhāni ca. Sakadāgāmimaggakhhaņe . . . pe . . . anāgāmimaggakkhane . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggakkhaņe pañc' indriyāni bhāviyanti, Arahattaphalakkhane pañc' indriyāni bhāvitāni c'eva honti subhāvitāni ca paṭipassaddhāni ca suppaṭipassaddhāni ca.

Iti catasso maggavisuddhiyo, catasso phalavisuddhiyo, catasso samucchedavisuddhiyo, catasso patipassaddhivisuddhiyo. Imehi catūh' ākārehi paño' indriyāni bhāviyanti, imehi catūh' ākāreki paño' indriyāni bhāvitāni c'eva honti subhāvitāni ca paṭipassaddhāni ca suppaṭipassaddhāni ca.

6. Katinnam¹ puggalānam indriyabhāvanā? Kati puggalā bhāvitindriyā? Aṭṭhannam puggalānam indriyabhāvanā. Tayo puggalā bhāvitindriyā.

Katamesam atthannam puggalānam indriyabhāvanā? Sattannan ca sekhānam puthujjanakalyāṇakassa ca. Imesam atthannam puggalānam indriyabhāvanā.

Katame tayo puggalā bhāvitindriyā? Savanena buddho Tathāgatassa sāvako khīņāsavo bhāvitindriyo, sayambhūtaṭṭhena Paccekabuddho³ bhāvitindriyo, appameyyaṭṭhena Tathāgato Araham Sammāsambuddho bhāvitindriyo. Ime tayo puggalā bhāvitindriyā. Iti imesam aṭṭhannam puggalānam indriyabhāvanā, ime tayo puggalā bhāvitindriyā.

Sāvatthinidānam.

7. Pañc' imāni Bhikkhave indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyam viriyindriyam satindriyam samādhin-

¹ katinam, M. K.

 $^{^2}$ bhāvindriyā vasena Buddho ti. S. bhāvitindriyavasena Buddho ti, S $_2$. K.

³ Paccekasambuddho, M.

driyam paññindriyam. Ye hi keci¹ Bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaņā vā imesam pancannam indriyānam samudayan ca atthangamañ ca assadañ² ca adinavañ ca nissaranañ ca yathābhūtam na pajānanti, na-m-ete Bhikkhave samanā samaņasammatā vā brāhmanā vā samanesu c'eva3 brāhmanesu ca³ brāhmanasammatā, na ca pana te āyasmantā sāmaññattam vā brāhmaññattam vā ditthe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti. Ye hi keci Bhikkhave samanā vā brāhmanā vā imesam pañcannam indriyānam samudayañ ca atthangamañ ca assādañ ca ādīnavañ ca nissaraņañ ca yathābhūtam pajānanti, te kho me Bhikkhave samanā vā brāhmanā vā samaņesu c'eva samaņasammatā brāhmaņesu ca brāhmaņasammatā, te ca pan' āyasmantā sāmañnattan ca ditthe va dhamme sayani abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti.

8. Katih' ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam samudayo hoti; katih' ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam samudayam pajānāti? Katih' ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam atthangamo hoti; katih' ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam atthangamam pajānāti? Katih' ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam assādo hoti; katih' ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam assādam pajānāti? Katih' ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam ādīnavo hoti; katih' ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam ādīnavam pajānāti? Katih' ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam nissaranam hoti; katih' ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam nissaranam pajānāti?

Cattārīsāya ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam samudayo hoti; cattārīsāya ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam samudayam pajānāti. Cattārīsāya ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam atthangamo hoti; cattārīsāya ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam atthangamam pajānāti.

Pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam assādo hoti; pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam assādam pajānāti. Pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam ādīnavo hoti; pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam ādīnavam pajānāti.

¹ yo hi koci, S.

³ vā, S. K. M.

² assādinañ ca, S.

⁴ sāmaññattham, K.

Asītisatam ākārehi pancannam indriyānam nissaraņam hoti; asītisatam ākārehi pancannam indriyānam nissaraņam pajānāti.

9. Katamehi cattārīsāya ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam samudayo hoti? Katamehi cattārīsāya ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam samudayani pajānāti?

Adhimokkhatthāya āvajjanāya samudayo saddhindriyassa samudayo hoti, adhimokkhavasena chandassa samudayo saddhindriyassa samudayo hoti, adhimokkhavasena manasikārassa samudayo saddhindriyassa samudayo hoti, saddhindriyassa vasena ekattupaṭṭhānaṁ saddhindriyassa samudayo hoti.

Paggahatthāya āvajjanāya samudayo viriyindriyassa samudayo hoti, paggahavasena chandassa samudayo viriyindriyassa samudayo hoti, paggahavasena manasikārassa samudayo viriyindriyassa samudayo hoti, viriyindriyassa vasena ekattupaṭṭhānan viriyindriyassa samudayo hoti.

Upatthānatthāya āvajjanāya samudayo satindriyassa samudayo hoti, upatthānavasena chandassa samudayo satindriyassa samudayo hoti, upatthānavasena manasikārassa samudayo satindriyassa samudayo hoti, satindriyassa vasena ekattupatthānam satindriyassa samudayo hoti.

Avikkhepatthäya ävajjanäya samudayo samädhindriyassa samudayo hoti, avikkhepavasena chandassa samudayo samädhindriyassa samudayo hoti, avikkhepavasena manasikärassa samudayo samädhindriyassa samudayo hoti, samädhindriyassa vasena ekattupaṭṭhānaṁ samādhindriyassa samudayo hoti.

Dassanatthāya āvajjanāya samudayo paññindriyassa samudayo hoti, dassanavasena chandassa samudayo paññindriyassa samudayo hoti, dassanavasena manasikārassa samudayo paññindriyassa samudayo hoti, paññindriyassa vasena ekattupaṭṭhānaṁ paññindriyassa samudayo hoti.

Adhimokkhatthāya āvajjanāya samudayo saddhindriyassa samudayo hoti, paggahatthāya āvajjanāya samudayo viriyindriyassa samudayo hoti, upaṭṭhānatthāya āvajjanāya ramudayo satindriyassa samudayo hoti, avikkhepatthāya ávajjanāya samudayo samādhindriyassa samudayo hoti, dassanatthāya āvajjanāya samudayo paññindriyassa samudayo hoti.

Adhimokkhavasena chandassa samudayo saddhindriyassa samudayo hoti, paggahavasena chandassa samudayo viriyindriyassa samudayo hoti, upatthānavasena chandassa samudayo satindriyassa samudayo hoti, avikkhepavasena chandassa samudayo samādhindriyassa samudayo hoti, dassanavasena chandassa samudayo pañīindriyassa samudayo hoti.

Adhimokkhavasena manasikārassa samudayo saddhindriyassa samudayo hoti, paggahavasena manasikārassa samudayo viriyindriyassa samudayo hoti, upatṭṭhānavasena manasikārassa samudayo satindriyassa samudayo hoti, avikkhepavasena manasikārassa samudayo samādhindriyassa samudayo hoti, dassanavasena manasikārassa samudayo paññindriyassa samudayo hoti.

Saddhindriyassa vasena ekattupatthānam saddhindriyassa samudayo hoti, viriyindriyassa vasena ekattupatthānam viriyindriyassa samudayo hoti, satindriyassa vasena ekattupatthānam satindriyassa samudayo hoti, samādhindriyassa vasena ekattupatthānam samādhindriyassa samudayo hoti, paññindriyassa vasena ekattupatthānam paññindriyassa samudayo hoti.

Imehi cattārīsāya ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam samudayo hoti; imehi cattārīsāya ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam samudayam pajānāti.

10. Katamehi cattārīsāya ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam atthangamo hoti? Katamehi cattārīsāya ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam atthangamam pajānāti?

Adhimokkhatthäya ävajjanäya atthaigamo saddhindriyassa atthaigamo hoti, adhimokkhavasena chandassa atthaigamo saddhindriyassa atthaigamo hoti, adhimokkhavasena manasikärassa atthaigamo saddhindriyassa atthaigamo hoti, saddhindriyassa vasena ekattam anupatṭhānam saddhindriyassa atthaigamo hoti.

Paggahatthāya āvajjanāya atthangamo viriyindriyassa

atthangamo hoti, paggahavasena chandassa atthangamo viriyindriyassa atthangamo hoti, paggahavasena manasi-kārassa atthangamo viriyindriyassa atthangamo hoti, viriyindriyassa vasena ekattam anupaṭṭhānam viriyindriyassa atthangamo hoti.

Upatthānatthāya āvajjanāya atthangamo satindriyassa atthangamo hoti, upatthānavasena chandassa atthangamo satindriyassa atthangamo hoti, upatthānavasena manasikārassa atthangamo satindriyassa atthangamo hoti, satindriyassa vasena ekattam anupatthānam satindriyassa atthangamo hoti.

Avikkhepatthäya ävajjanäya atthangamo samādhindriyassa atthangamo hoti, avikkhepavasena chandassa atthangamo samādhindriyassa atthangamo hoti, avikkhepavasena manasikārassa atthangamo samādhindriyassa atthangamo hoti, samādhindriyassa vasena ekattam anupatthānam samādhindriyassa atthangamo hoti.

Dassanatthäya āvajjanāya atthaigamo paññindriyassa atthaigamo hoti, dassanavasena chandassa atthaigamo paññindriyassa atthaigamo hoti, dassanavasena manasikārassa atthaigamo paññindriyassa atthaigamo hoti, paññindriyassa vasena ekattam anupaṭṭhānam paññindriyassa atthaigamo hoti.

Adhimokkhatthāya āvajjanāya atthaigamo saddhindriyassa atthaigamo hoti, paggahatthāya āvajjanāya atthaigamo viriyindriyassa atthaigamo hoti, upatthānatthāya āvajjanāya atthaigamo satindriyassa atthaigamo hoti, avikkhepatthāya āvajjanāya atthaigamo samādhindriyassa atthaigamo hoti, dassanatthāya āvajjanāya atthaigamo pañnindriyassa atthaigamo hoti.

Adhimokkhavasena chandassa atthaigamo saddhindriyassa atthaigamo hoti, paggahavasena chandassa atthaigamo viriyindriyassa atthaigamo hoti, upatthānavasena chandassa atthaigamo satindriyassa atthaigamo hoti, avikkhepavasena chandassa atthaigamo samādhindriyassa atthaigamo hoti, dassanavasena chandassa atthaigamo pañiindriyassa atthaigamo hoti.

Adhimokkhavasena manasikārassa atthangamo saddhin-

driyassa atthangamo hoti, paggahavasena manasikārassa atthangamo viriyindriyassa atthangamo hoti, upaṭṭhānavasena manasikārassa atthangamo satindriyassa atthangamo hoti, avikkhepavasena manasikārassa atthangamo samādhindriyassa atthangamo hoti, dassanavasena manasikārassa atthangamo paññindriyassa atthangamo hoti.

Saddhindriyassa vasena ekattam anupatthanam saddhindriyassa atthangamo hoti, viriyindriyassa vasena ekattam anupatthanam viriyindriyassa atthangamo hoti, satindriyassa vasena ekattam anupatthanam satindriyassa atthangamo hoti, samādhindriyassa vasena ekattam anupatthanam samādhindriyassa atthangamo hoti, pannindriyassa vasena ekattam anupatthanam pannindriyassa atthangamo hoti.

Imehi cattārīsāya ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam atthangamo hoti; imehi cattārīsāya ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam atthangamam pajānāti.

11. Katamehi pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam assādo hoti? Katamehi pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam assādam pajānāti?

Assaddhiyassa anupatthānam saddhindriyassa assādo hoti, assaddhiyaparilāhassa 1 anupatthānam saddhindriyassa assādo hoti, adhimokkhacariyāya vesārajjam saddhindriyassa assādo hoti, santo ca vihārādhigamo saddhindriyassa assādo hoti, yam saddhindriyam paticca uppajjati sukham somanassam ayam saddhindriyassa assādo hoti. 2

Kosajjassa anupatthānam viriyindriyassa assādo hoti, kosajjaparilāhassa anupatthānam viriyindriyassa assādo hoti, paggahacariyāya vesārajjam viriyindriyassa assādo hoti, santo ca vihārādhigamo viriyindriyassa assādo hoti, yam viriyindriyam paticca uppajjati sukham somanassam ayam viriyindriyassa assādo hoti.

Pamādassa anupatthānam satindriyassa assādo hoti, pamādapariļāhassa anupatthānam satindriyassa assādo hoti, upatthānacariyāya vesārajjam satindriyassa assādo hoti, santo ca vihārādhigamo satindriyassa assādo hoti,

¹ assaddhiyassa pariļāhassa, K. ² M. omits hoti.

yam satindriyam paticca uppajjati sukham somanassam ayam satindriyassa assādo hoti.

Uddhaccassa anupaṭṭhānam samādhindriyassa assādo hoti, uddhaccapariļāhassa anupaṭṭhānam samādhindriyassa assādo hoti, avikkhepacariyāya vesārajjam samādhindriyassa assādo hoti, santo ca vihārādhigamo samādhindriyassa assādo hoti, yam samādhindriyam paṭicca uppajjati sukham somanassam ayam samādhindriyassa assādo hoti.

Avijjāya anupatthānam paññindriyassa assādo hoti, avijjāpariļāhassa anuppatthānam paññindriyassa assādo hoti, dassanacariyāya vesārajjam paññindriyassa assādo hoti, santo ca vihārādhigamo paññindriyassa assādo hoti, yam paññindriyam paṭicca uppajjati sukham somanassam ayam paññindriyassa assādo hoti.

Imehi pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam assādo hoti, imehi pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam assādam pajānāti.

12. Katamehi pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam ādīnavo hoti? Katamehi pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam ādīnavam pajānāti?

Assaddhiyassa² upaṭṭhānam saddhindriyassa³ ādīnavo hoti, assaddhiyaparilāhassa upaṭṭhānam saddhindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, aniccaṭṭhena saddhindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, dukkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, anattaṭṭhena saddhindriyassa ādīnavo hoti.

Kosajjassa upatthānam viriyindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, kosajjapariļāhassa upatthānam viriyindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, aniceatthena viriyindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, dukkhatthena viriyindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, anattatthena viriyindriyassa ādīnavo hoti.

Pamādassa upaṭṭhānam satindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, pamādaparilāhassa upaṭṭhānam satindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, aniccaṭṭhena...pe...anattaṭṭhena satindriyassa ādīnavo hoti. Uddhaccassa upaṭṭhānam samādhindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, uddhaccaparilāhassa upaṭ-

¹ avijjāya parilāhassa, S. ² assaddhindriyassa, K. ³ satindriyassa, S.

thānam samādhindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, aniccatthena . . . pe . . . anattatthena samādhindriyassa ādīnavo hoti. Avijjāya upatthānam paññindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, avijjāpariļāhassa upatthānam paññindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, aniccatthena . . . pe . . . dukkhatthena . . . pe . . . anattatthena paññindriyassa ādīnavo hoti.

Imehi pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam ādīnavo hoti, imehi pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam ādīnavam pajānāti.

13. Katamehi asītisatam ākārehi pancannam indriyānam nissaraņam hoti? Katamehi asītisatam ākārehi pancannam indriyānam nissaranam pajānāti?

Adhimokkhatthena saddhindriyam assaddhiyā nissatam¹ hoti, assaddhiyapariļāhā nissatam hoti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca nissatam hoti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi nissatam hoti, tato panītatarasaddhindriyassa patilābhā purimatarasaddhindriyā nissatam hoti; paggahatthena viriyindriyam kossajjā nissatam hoti, kosajjapariļāhā nissatam hoti; upatthānatthena satindriyam pamādā nissatam hoti, pamādapariļāhā nissatam hoti . . . pe . . . purimatarasatindriyā nissatam hoti; avikkhepatthena samādhindriyam uddhaccā nissatam hoti, uddhaccapariļāhā nissatam hoti . . . pe . . . purimatarasatam hoti . . . pe . . . purimatarasatam hoti idassanatthena paññindriyam avijjāya nissatam hoti, avijjāpariļāhā nissatam hoti . . . pe . . . purimatarapaññindriyā nissatam hoti.

Pubbabhāge pañcah' indriyehi pathamajjhānavasena pañc' indriyāni nissaṭāni honti, pathamajjhāne pañcah' indriyehidutiyajjhānavasena pañc' indriyāni nissaṭāni honti, dutiyajjhāne pañcah' indriyehi tatiyajjhānavasena panc' indriyāni nissaṭāni honti, tatiyajjhāne pañcah' indriyehi catutthajjhānavasena pañc' indriyāni nissaṭāni honti, catutthajjhāne pañcah' indriyehi ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpattivasena pañc' indriyāni nissaṭāni honti, ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpattiyā pañcah' indriyehi viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpattivasena

¹ nissitam. S., but nissațam as a rule.

pañc' indriyāni nissaţāni honti, viññānañcāyatanasamāpattiyā pancah' indriyehi ākincannāyatanasamāpattivasena pañe indriyāni nissatāni honti, ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiyā pañcah' indriyehi nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattivasena, panc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, nevasaññānāsaññāyatana samāpattiyā pañcah' indriyehi aniccānupassanāvasena pañe' indriyāni nissaṭāni honti, aniccānupassanāya pañcah' indriyehi dukkhānupassanāvasena pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, dukkhānupassanāya pañcah' indriyehi anattānupassanāvasena panc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, anattānupassanāya pancah' indriyehi nibbidānupassanāvasena panc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, nibbidānupassanāya pañcah' indriyehi virāgānupassanāvasena pañc' indriyāni nissaţāni honti, virāgānupassanāya pañcah' indriyeh inirodhānupassanāvasena pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, nirodhānupassanāya pancah' indriyehi patinissaggānupassanāvasena panc' indriyani nissatani honti, patinissagganupassanaya pañcah' indriyehi khayānupassanāvasena pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, khayānupassanāya pañcah' indriyehi vayānupassanāvasena pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, vayānupassanāya pañcah' indriyehi vipariņāmānupassanāvasena pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, vipariņāmānupassanāya pañcah' indriyehi animittānupassanāvasena pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, animittānupassanāya pañcah' indriyehi appanihitānupassanāvasena pañe' indriyāni nissatāni honti, appanihitanupassanaya pancah' indriyehi sunnatanupassanayasena panc' indriyani nissatani honti, sunnatanupassanaya pañcah' indriyehi adhipaññādhammavipassanāvasena pañc' indriyāni nissaṭāni honti, adhipaññādhammavipassanāya pañcah' indrivehi yathābhūtañānadassanavasena pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, yathābhūtañāṇadassane pañcah' indrivehi ādīnavānupassanāvasena pañc' indriyāni nīssatāni honti, ādīnavānupassanāya pañcah' indriyehi patisankhānupassanāvasena panc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, patisankhānupassanāya pañcah' indriyehi vivattanānupassanāvasena pañe' indriyani nissatani honti, vivattananupassanaya pañcah' indriyehi sotāpattimaggavasena pañe' indriyāni nissatāni honti, sotāpattimagge pañcah' indriyehi sotāpattiphala-

samāpattivasena pañc' indriyāni nissaţāni honti, sotāpattiphalasamāpattiyā pañcah' indriyehi sakadāgāmimaggavasena panc' indriyani nissatani honti, sakadagamimagge pancah' indriyehi sakadāgāmiphalasamāpattivasena pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, sakadāgāmiphalasamāpattiyā pañcah' indriyehi anāgāmimaggavasena pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, anāgāmimagge pañcah' indriyehi anāgāmiphalasamāpattivasena pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, anāgāmiphalasamāpattiyā pañcah' indriyehi Arahattamaggavasena pañc' indriyani nissatani honti, Arahattamagge pancah' indriyehi Arahattaphalasamāpattivasena pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti; nekkhamme panc' indriyani kamacchandato nissațăni honti, abyapadato pane' indriyani byapadato nissațani honti, ālokasaññāya pañc' indriyāni thīnamiddhato nissatāni honti, avikkhepe panc' indriyani uddhaccato nissatani honti, dhammavavatthane panc' indriyani vicikicchaya nissatani honti, ñāņe pañc' indriyāni avijjāya nissatāni honti, pāmojje pañc' indriyāni aratiyā nissatāni honti, pathamajihāne pañe' indriyāni nīvaranehi nissatāni honti, dutiyajjhāne panc' indriyani vitakkavicarehi nissatani honti, tatiyajjhane pañe' indriyani pitiya nissatani honti, catutthajjhane pañe' indriyāni sukhadukkhehi nissatāni honti, ākāsānancāyatanasamāpattiyā pañc' indriyāni rūpasaññāya patighasañnāya nānattasannāya nissatāni honti, vinnāņancāyatanasamāpattiyā pañc' indriyāni ākāsānañcāyatanasaññāya nissatāni honti, ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiyā pañc' indriyāni viññanañcāyatanasaññāya nissatāni honti, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiyā pañc' indriyāni ākiñcaññāyatanasaññāya nissaţāni honti; aniccānupassanāya pañc' indriyāni niccasaññāya nissaṭāni honti, dukkhānupassanāya pañc' indriyāni sukhasaññāya nissatāni honti, anattānupassanāya pañc' indriyāni attasaññāya nissaṭāni honti, nibbidānupassanāya pañe' indriyāni nandiyā nissatāni honti, virāgānupassanāya pañc' indriyāni rāgato nissatāni honti, nirodhānupassanāya pañc' indriyāni samudayato nissatāni honti, patinissaggānupassanāya pañc' indriyāni ādānato nissaţāni

¹ nikkhamme, S. K.

honti, khayānupassanāya pañc' indriyāni ghanasaññāya nissațăni honti, vayānupassanāya pañc' indriyāni āyuhanato nissatāni honti, viparināmānupassanāya pañc' indriyāni dhuvasaññāya nissatāni honti, animittānupassanāya pañc' indriyāni nimittato nissaţāni honti, appaņihitānupassanāya pañc' indriyani panidhiya nissatani honti, suñnatanupassanāya pañc' indriyāni abhinivesato nissatāni honti, adhipaññādhammavipassanāya pañc' indriyāni sārādānābhinivesato¹ nissaţāni honti, yathābhūtañānadassane pañc' indrivāni sammohāl)hinivesato nissatāni honti, ādīnavānupassanāya panc' indriyāni ālayābhinivesato nissatāni honti, patisankhānupassanāya panc' indriyāni appatisankhāya nissațāni honti, vivațțanānupassanāya pañc' indriyāni saññogābhinivesato² nissatāni honti, sotāpattimagge pañc' indriyāni ditthekatthehi kilesehi nissatāni honti, sakadāgāmimagge panc' indriyani olarikehi kilesehi nissatani honti, anāgāmimagge pañc' indriyāni anusahagatehi kilesehi nissatāni honti. Arahattamagge panc' indriyāni sabbakilesehi nissatāni honti. Sabbesañ ñeva khīnāsavānam tattha tattha pañc' indriyāni nissatāni c'eva honti sunissatāni ca patipassaddhāni ca suppaţipassaddhāni ca.

Imehi atītisatam ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam nissaraṇam hoti; imehi atītisatam ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam nissaranam pajānāti.

Bhānavāram.

Sāvatthinidānam.

14. Pañc' imāni Bhikkave indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyam viriyindriyam satindriyam samādhindriyam pañnindriyam.

Kattha ca Bhikkhave saddhindriyam datthabbam? Catūsu sotāpattiyangesu. Ettha saddhindriyam datthabbam. Kattha ca Bhikkhave viriyindriyam datthabbam?

¹ sārābhinivesato, M.; ālayābhinivesato, S.

² sarasāgābhinivesato, N.; saññohotinivesato, S.

Catūsu sammappadhānesu. Ettha viriyindriyam daṭṭhab-bam.

Kattha ca Bhikkhave satindriyam daṭṭhabbam? Catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu. Ettha satindriyam daṭṭhabbam.

Kattha ca Bhikkhave samādhindriyam daṭṭhabbam? Catūsu jhānesu. Ettha samādhindriyam daṭṭhabbam.

Kattha ca Bhikkhave paññindriyan datthabbam? Catūsu ariyasaccesu. Ettha paññindriyam datthabbam.

15. Catūsu sotāpattiyaigesu saddhindriyassa vasena katih' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni?

Catūsu sammappadhānesu viriyindriyassa vasena katih' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni ?

Catūsu satipatthānesu satindriyassa vasena katih' ākārehi pañe' indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni ?

Catūsu jhānesu samādhindriyassa vasena katih' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni ?

Catūsu ariyasaccesu paññindriyassa vasena katih' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni?

Catūsu sotāpattiyangesu saddhindriyassa vasena vīsatiyā ākārehi pañc' indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni.

Catūsu sammappadhānesu viriyindriyassa vasena vīsatiyā ākārehi pañc' indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni.

Catūsu satipatthānesu satindriyassa vasena vīsatiyā ākārehi pañc' indriyāni datthabbāni.

Catūsu jhānesu samādhindriyassa vasena vīsatiyā ākārehi pañc' indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni.

Catūsu ariyasaccesu pañnindriyassa vasena vīsatiyā ākārehi pañc' indriyāni datthabbāni.

16. Catūsu sotāpattiyangesu saddhindriyassa vasena katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi panc' indriyāni datthabbāni?

Sappurisasamseve 1 sotāpattiyange adhimokkhādhipateyaṭṭhena saddhindriyam daṭṭhabbam, saddhindriyassa vasena paggahaṭṭhena viriyindriyam daṭṭhabbam, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyam daṭṭhabbam, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyam daṭṭhabbam, dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyam daṭṭhabbam; saddhammasavane² sotāpattiyange, yonisoma-

50、50.50次次,1967年,1967年,1967年,1967年,1967年,1967年,1967年,1968年,1968年,1967年,1967年,1967年,1967年,1967年,1967年

¹ sappurisavasena, S.

² saddhammavasena, S.

nasikāre¹ sotāpattiyaige, dhammānudhammapaṭipattiyā sotāpattiyaige adhimokkhādhipateyyaṭṭhena saddhindriyam daṭṭhabbaṁ, saddhindriyassa vasena paggahaṭṭhena viriyindriyaṁ daṭṭhabbaṁ, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyaṁ daṭṭhabbaṁ, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṁ daṭṭhabbaṁ, dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṁ daṭṭhabbaṁ. Catūsu sotāpattiyaigesu saddhindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañe' indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni.

17. Catūsu sammappadhānesu viriyindriyassa vasena katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañc' indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni?

Anuppannānam pāpakānam akusalānam dhammānam sammappadhäne paggahädhipateyyatthena anuppādāya viriyindriyam datthabbam, viriyindriyassa vasena upatthänatthena satindriyam datthabbam, avikkhepatthena samādhindriyam datthabbam, dassanatthena paññindriyam datthabbam, adhimokkhatthena saddhindriyam datthabbam; uppannānam pāpakānam akusalānam dhammānam pahānāya sammappadhāne . . . pe . . . anuppannānam kusalānam dhammānam uppādāya sammappadhāne . . . pe . . . uppannānam kusalānam dhammānam thitiyā asammosāva bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā sammappadhāne paggahādhipateyyatthena viriyindriyam daţthabbam, viriyindriyassa vasena upatthanatthena satindriyam datthabbam . . . pe . . adhimokkhatthena saddhindriyam datthabbam. Catūsu sammappadhānesu viriyindrivassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañc' indriyāni daţthabbāni.

18. Catūsu satipatthānesu satindriyassa vasena katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañc' indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni?

Käye käyänupassanä satipatthäne upatthänädhipateyyatthena satindriyam datthabbam, satindriyassa vasena avikkhepatthena samädhindriyam datthabbam...pe...paggahatthena viriyindriyam datthabbam; vedanäsu vedanänupassanäsatipatthäne...pe...citte cittänupassanäsatipatthäne, dhammesu dhammänupassanäsatipatthäne upatthänädhipateyyatthena satindriyam datthabbam, satin-

¹ manasikāre, S.

driyassa vasena avikkhepatthena samādhindriyam datthabbam... pe ... paggahatthena viriyindriyam datthabbam. Catūsu satipatthānesu satindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi paño' indriyāni datthabbāni.

19. Catūsu jhānesu samādhindriyassa vasena katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañc' indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni?

Pathamajjhāne avikkhepādhipateyyatthena samādhindriyam datthabbam, samādhindriyassa vasena dassanatthena pañāindriyam datthabbam. . . pe . . . upatthānatthena satindriyam datthabbam; dutiyajjhāne . . . pe . . . tatiyajjhāne, catutthajjhāne avikkhepādhipateyyatthena samādhindriyam datthabbam, samādhindriyassa vasena dassanatthena pañāindriyam datthabbam. Catūsu jhānesu samādhindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañc' indriyāni datthabbāni.

20. Catūsu ariyasaccesu pañnindriyassa vasena katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi panc' indriyāni datthabbāni?

Dukkhe ariyasacce dassanādhipateyyatthena paññindriyam daṭṭhabbam, paññindriyassa vasena adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyam daṭṭhabbam. . . pe . . . avikhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyam daṭṭhabbam; dukkhasamudaye ariyasacce . . . pe . . . dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ariyasacce dassanādhipateyyaṭṭhena paññindriyam daṭṭhabbam, paññindriyassa vasena adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyam daṭṭhabbam . . . pe . . . avikhhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyam daṭṭhabbam. Catūsu ariyasaccesu paññindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañc' indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni.

21. Catūsu sotāpattiyaigesu saddhindriyassa vasena katih' ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam cariyā daṭṭhabbā?

Catūsu sammappadhānesu ... pe ... catūsu satipatthānesu ... pe ... catūsu jhānesu ... pe ... catūsu ariyasaccesu pañīindriyassa vasena katih' ākārehi pañcannani indriyānam cariyā datthabbā?

Catūsu sotāpattiyaigesu saddhindriyassa vasena vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam cariyā daṭṭhabbā, catūsu sammappadhānesu . . . pe . . . catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu,

catūsu jhānesu, catūsu ariyasaccesu paññindriyassa vasena vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam cariyā daṭṭhabbā.

22. Catūsu sotāpattiyaigesu saddhindriyassa vasena katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam cariyā daṭthabbā?

Sappurisasamseve sotāpattiyange adhimokkhādhipateyyaṭṭhena saddhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, saddhindriyassa vasena paggahaṭṭhena viriyindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, avikhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā; saddhammasavane sotāpattiyange, yonisomanasikāre sotāpattiyange, dhammānudhammapaṭipattiyā sotāpattiyange adhimokkhādhipateyyaṭṭhena saddhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, saddhindriyassa vasena paggahaṭṭhena viriyindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, avikhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā. Catūsu sotāpattiyangesu saddhindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam cariyā daṭṭhabbā.

23. Catūsu sammappadhānesu viriyindriyassa vasena katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam cariyā datthabbā?

Anuppannānam pāpakānam akusalānam dhammānam anuppādāya sammappadhāne paggahādhipateyyatthena viriyindriyassa cariyā datthabbā, viriyindriyassa vasena upatthanatthena satindriyassa cariya datthabba, avikkhepatthena samādhindriyassa cariyā datthabbā, dassanatthena paññindriyassa cariyā datthabbā, adhimokkhatthena saddhindriyassa cariyā datthabbā; uppannānam pāpakānam akusalānam dhammānam pahānāya sammappadhāne . . . pe . . . anuppannānam kusalānam dhammānam uppādāya sammappadhāne . . . pe . . . uppannānam kusalānam dhammānam thitiyā asammošāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāva pāripūriyā sammappadhāne paggahādhipateyyatthena viriyindriyassa cariyā datthabbā, viriyindriyassa vasena upatthānatthena satindriyassa cariyā datthabbā ... pe ... saddhindriyassa cariyā adhimokkhatthena datthabbā.

Catūsu sammappadhānesu viriyindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam cariyā daṭṭhabbā.

24. Catūsu satipatthānesu satindriyassa vasena katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam cariyā daṭṭhabbā?

Kāye kāyānupassanā satipaṭṭhāne upaṭṭhānādhipateyyaṭ-thena satindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, satindriyassa vasena avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā...pe...paggahaṭṭhena viriyindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā; vedanāsu vedanānupassanāsatipaṭṭhāne...pe...citte cittānupassanāsatipaṭṭhāne, dhammesu dhammānupassanāsatipaṭ-ṭhāne upaṭṭhānādhipateyyaṭṭhena satindriyassa cariyā daṭ-ṭhabbā, satindriyassa vasena avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā...pe...paggahaṭṭhena viriyindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā. Catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu satindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam cariyā daṭṭhabbā.

25. Catūsu jhānesu samādhindriyassa vasena katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam cariyā daṭṭhabbā?

Pathamajjhāne avikkhepādhipateyyatthena samādhindriyassa cariyā datthabbā, samādhindriyassa vasena dassanatthena paññindriyassa cariyā datthabbā...pe...upatthānatthena satindriyassa cariyā datthabbā; dutiyajjhāne...pe...tatiyajjhāne, catutthajjhāne avikkhepādhipateyyatthena samādhindriyassa cariyā datthabbā, samādhindriyassa vasena dassanatthena pañindriyassa cariyā datthabbā...pe...upatthānatthena satindriyassa cariyā datthabbā. Catūsu jhānesu samādhindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam cariyā datthabbā.

26. Catūsu ariyasaccesu pañnindriyassa vasena katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pancannam indriyānam cariyā daṭṭhabbā?

Dukkhe ariyasacce dassanādhipateyyatthena paññindriyassa cariyā datthabbā, paññindriyassa vasena adhimokkhatthena saddhindriyassa cariyā datthabbā : . . pe . . . avikkhepatthena samādhindriyassa cariyā datthabbā; dukkhasamudaye ariyasacce . . . pe dukkhanirodhagāminiyā patipadāya ariyasacce dassanādhipateyyatthena paññindriyassa cariyā datthabbā, paññindriyassa vasena adhimokkhatthena saddhindriyassa cariyā datthabbā . . . pe . . .

avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā. Catūsu ariyasaccesu paññindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam cariyā daṭṭhabbā.

27. Cāro¹ ca vihāro ca anubuddho hoti paṭividdho, yathā carantaṁ yathā viharantaṁ² viññū sabrahmacārī gambhīresu ṭhānesu okappeyyuṁ, addhā ayaṁ āyasmā patto vā pāpuṇissati vā.

'Cariyā' ti. Aṭṭha cariyāyo—iriyāpathacariyā, āyatana-cariyā, saticariyā, samādhicariyā, ñāṇacariyā, maggacariyā, patticariyā, lokuttaracariyā.³

'Iriyāpathacariyā' ti. Catūsu iriyāpathesu.

- 'Āyatanacariyā' ti. Chasu ajjhattikabāhiresu āyatanesu.
 - 'Saticariyā' ti. Catūsu satipatthānesu.
 - 'Samādhicariyā' ti. Catūsu jhānesu.
 - 'Ñāṇacariyā' ti. Catūsu ariyasaccesu.
 - 'Maggacariyā' ti. Catūsu ariyamaggesu.
 - 'Patticariyā' ti. Catūsu sāmaññaphalesu.

'Lokuttaracariyā' ti. Tathāgatesu Arahantesu Sammāsambuddhesu padesapaccekabuddhesu⁴ padesasāvakesu.⁵

Iriyāpathacariyā ca paṇidhisampannānam, āyatanacariyā ca indriyesu guttadvārānam, saticariyā ca appamādavihārīnam, samādhicariyā ca adhicittamanuyuttānam, ñāṇacariyā ca buddhisampannānam, maggacariyā ca sammāpatipannānam, batticariyā ca adhigataphalānam, lokuttaracariyā ca Tathāgatānam Arahantānam Sammāsambuddhānam padesapaccekabuddhānam padesasavakānam.

Imā attha cariyāyo.

¹ katamo cāro, M. anubuddhavihāro ca (sic), S. āro ca, S₂.

² vitthārantam, S. vipphārantam, S₂.

⁸ lokatthacariyā, M. K.

⁴ padese, M.; padeso, K.; sappadeso, S_2 .; sabbadeso, S. and K. as v. 1.

⁵ sappadesu sāvakesu, S. S₂., K. as v. 1.

⁶ samāpattisampannānam, S. ⁷ sappadeso, S. S₂.

⁸ sappadeso, S.; padeso, S₂.

Aparā pi aṭṭha cariyāyo.¹ Adhimuccanto saddhāya carati, paggaihanto viriyena carati, upaṭṭhāpento satiyā carati, avikkhepam karonto samādhinā carati, pajānanto paññāya carati, vijānanto viñāṇacariyāya² carati. 'Evam paṭipanno visesam adhigacchatīti' visesacariyāya carati, 'evam paṭipannassa kusalā dhammā āyāpentīti'āyatanacariyāya carati.

Imā aṭṭha cariyāyo.

Aparā pi attha cariyāyo. Dassanacariyā ca sammāditthiyā, abhiropanacariyā ca sammāsankappassa, pariggahacariyā ca sammāvācāya, samutthānacariyā ca sammākammantassa, vodānacariyā ca sammā-ājīvassa, paggahacariyā ca sammāvāyāmassa, upatthānacariyā ca sammāsatiyā, avikkhepacariyā ca sammāsamādhissa.

Imā aṭṭha cariyāyo.

28. 'Vihāro' ti. Adhimuccanto saddhāya viharati, pagganhanto viriyena viharati, upaṭṭhāpento satiyā viharati, avikkhepam karonto samādhinā viharati, pajānanto paññāya viharati.

'Anubuddho' ti. Saddhindriyassa adhimokkhattho anubuddho hoti, viriyindriyassa paggahattho anubuddho hoti, satindriyassa upatthānattho anubuddho hoti, samādhindriyassa avikkhepattho anubuddho hoti, paññindriyassa dassanattho anubuddho hoti.

'Patividdho' ti. Saddhindriyassa adhimokkhattho patividdho hoti, viriyindriyassa paggahattho patividdho hoti, satindriyassa upatthānattho patividdho hoti, samādhindriyassa avikkhepattho patividdho hoti, paññindriyassa dassanattho patividdho hoti.

'Yathā carantan' ti. Evam saddhāya carantam, evam viriyena carantam, evam satiyā carantam, evam samādhinā carantam, evam paññāya carantam.

'Yathā viharantam' ti. Evam saddhāya viharantam, evam viriyena viharantam, evam satiyā viharantam, evam samādhinā viharantam, evam paññāya viharantam.

¹ S. omits apara pi attha cariyayo.

² viññāņena, K.; viññāņacarati cariyā, S₂.

- Viññū vibhāvī medhāvī paṇḍitā buddhi-'Viññū' ti. sampannā.
- 'Sabrahmacārī' ti. Ekakammam ¹ ekuddeso sikkhatā.2
- 'Gambhīresu thānesūti.' Gambhīrāni thānāni vuccanti jhānāni³ ca vimokkhā ca samādhī⁴ ca samāpattiyo ca maggā ca phalāni ca abhiññāyo ca paţisambhidā ca.

- Okappeyyun's ti. Saddaheyyum's adhimucceyyum.7

- 'Addhā' ti. Ekamsavacanam etam, nissamsayavacanam etam, nikkankhavacanam etam, advejihavacanam etam. advelhakavacanam etam, niyogavacanam etam, apannakavacanam etam, avatthāpanavacanam etam 'addhā' ti.
- 'Āvasmā' ti. Piyavacanam etam, garuvacanam etam, sagāravasappatissādhivacanam 'āyasmā' ti.
 - 'Patto vā' ti. Adhigato.
 - 'Pāpuņissati vā' ti. Adhigamissati.

Pāripunnanidānam.

29. Pañc' imāni Bhikkhave indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyam, viriyindriyam, satindriyam, samadhindriyam, paññindriyam. Imāni kho Bhikkhave pañc' indriyāni. Imāni panc' indriyāni katih' ākārehi datthabbāni? Imāni pañc' indriyāni chah' ākārehi. Ken' atthena datthabbāni ?9 Ādhipateyyatthena ādivisodhanatthena adhimattatthena adhitthanatthena pariyadanatthena patitthapakatthena.

30. Katham ādhipateyyatthena indriyāni datthabbāni? Assaddhiyam pajahato adhimokkhādhipateyyatthena saddhindriyam datthabbam, saddhindriyassa vasena paggahatthena viriyindriyam datthabbam, upatthanatthena satin-

¹ ekam kammam, S.

³ jhānā, S. M.

⁵ ekappeyyan ti, S.

⁷ adhipaccayum, S. S..

² samasikkhātā, K.

⁴ samādhi. S. M.

⁶ mattaheyyan ti, S. S.

⁸ nivyānikavacanam, K.

⁹ M. S. S₂. repeat these three words after katih' ākārehi datthabbāni above.

driyam datthabbam, avikkhepatthena samādhindriyam datthabbam, dassanatthena paññindriyam datthabbam; kosajjam pajahato paggahādhipateyyatthena viriyindriyam datthabbam, viriyindriyassa vasena upatthanatthena satindriyam datthabbam . . . pe . . . ādhipateyyatthena saddhindriyam datthabbam; pamadam pajahato upatthanadhipateyyatthena satindriyam datthabbam, satindriyassa vasena avikkhepatthena samādhindriyam datthabbam . . . pe . . . paggahatthena viriyindriyam datthabbam; uddhaccam pajahato avikkhepādhipateyyutthena samādhindriyam datthabbam, samādhindriyassa vasena dassanatthena paññindriyam datthabbam . . . pe . . . upatthanatthena satindriyam datthabbam; avijjam pajahato dassanādhipateyyatthena paññindriyam datthabbam, paññindriyassa vasena adhimokkhatthena saddhindriyam datthabbam . . . pe . . . avikkhepatthena samādhindriyam datthabbam.

Kāmacchandam pajahato nekkhammavasena adhimokkhādhipateyyatthena saddhindriyam datthabbam, saddhindriyassa vasena paggahatthena viriyindriyam datthabbam, upatthanatthena satindriyam datthabbam, avikkhepatthena samādhindriyam datthabbam, dassanatthena pañnindriyam datthabbam; kāmacchandam pajahato nekkhammavasena paggahādhipateyyatthena viriyindriyam datthabbam, viriyindriyassa vasena upatthānatthena satindriyam datthabbam . . . pe . . . adhimokkhatthena saddhindriyam datthabbam; kāmacchandam pajahato nekkhammavasena upatthanādhipateyyatthena satindriyam datthabbam, satindriyassa vasena avikkhepatthena samādhindriyam datthabbam . . . pe . . . paggahatthena viriyindriyam datthabbam; kamacchandam pajahato nekkhammavasena avikkhepādhipateyyatthena samādhindriyam datthabbam, samādhindriyassa vasena dassanatthena paññindriyam datthabbam . . . pe . . . upatthanatthena satindriyam datthabbam; kāmacchandam pajahato nekkhammavasena dassanādhipateyyatthena pañnindriyam datthabbam, paññindriyassa vasena adhimokkhatthena saddhindriyam datthabbam . . . pe . . . avikkhepatthena samādhindriyam datthabam. Byāpādam pajahato abyāpādavasena . . . pe

. . . thīnamiddham pajahato ālokasaññāvasena . . . pe . . . sabbakilese pajahato Arahattamaggavasena adhimokkhādhipateyyaṭṭhena saddhindriyam daṭṭhabbam . . . pe . . . avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyam daṭṭhabbam. Evam ādhipateyyaṭṭhena indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni.

31. Katham ādivisodhanaṭṭhena indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni?

Adhimokkhatthena saddhindriyam assaddhiyam samvaratthena sīlavisuddhi saddhindriyassa ādivisodhanā, paggahatthena viriyindriyam kosajjam samvaratthena sīlavisuddhi viriyindriyassa ādivisodhanā, upatthānatthena satindriyam pamādam samvaratthena sīlavisuddhi satindriyassa ādivisodhanā, avikkhepatthena samādhindriyam uddhaccam samvaratthena sīlavisuddhi samādhindriyassa ādivisodhanā, dassanatthena pañīindriyam avijjam samvaratthena sīlavisuddhi pañīindriyassa ādivisodhanā.

Nekkhamme pañc' indriyāni kāmacchandam samvaratthena sīlavisuddhi pañcannam indriyānam ādivisodhanā, abyāpāde pañc' indriyāni byāpādam samvaratthena sīlavisuddhi pañcannam indriyānam ādivisodhanā, ālokasaññāya pañc' indriyāni thīnamiddham samvaratthena sīlavisuddhi pañcannam indriyānam ādivisodhanā, Arahattamagge pañc' indriyāni sabbakilese samvaratthena sīlavisuddhi pañcannam indriyānam ādivisodhanā.

Evam ādivisodhanatthena indriyāni datthabbāni.

32. Katham adhimattatthena indriyani datthabbani?

Saddhindriyassa bhāvanāya chando uppajjati, assaddhiyassa pahānāya chando uppajjati, assaddhiyaparilāhassa pahānāya chando uppajjati, ditthekatthānam kilesānam pahānāya chando uppajjati, olārikānam kilesānam pahānāya chando uppajjati, anusahagatānam kilesānam pahānāya chando uppajjati, sabbakilesānam pahānāya chando uppajjati, chandavasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyam adhimattam hoti; chandavasena pāmojjam uppajjati, pāmojjavasena

¹ The five following lines from assaddhiyassa pahānāya to sabbakilesānam pahānāya chando uppajjati occur in S. and M. at the end of sec. 32, after ime dve rossaggā.

saddhāvasena saddhindriyam adhimattam hoti; pāmojjavasena pīti uppajjati, pītivasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyam adhimattam hoti; pītivasena passaddhi uppajjati, passaddhivasena saddhavasena saddhindriyam adhimattam hoti: passaddhivasena sukham uppajjati, sukhavasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyam adhimattam hoti; sukhavasena obhāso uppajjati, obhāsavasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyam adhimattam hoti; obhāsavasena samvego uppajjati, samvegavasena saddhävasena saddhindriyam adhimattam hoti; samvejitvā1 cittam samādahati, samādhivasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyam adhimattam hoti; tathā samāhitam cittam sādhukam paggauhāti, paggahavasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyam adhimattam hoti; tathā paggahitam cittam sädhukam ajjhupekkhati, upekkhävasena saddhävasena saddhindriyam adhimattam hoti; upekkhāvasena nānattakilesehi cittam vimuccati, vimokkhavasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyam adhimattam hoti; vimuttattā2 te dhammā ekarasā honti, ekarasatthena bhāvanāvasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyam adhimattam hoti; bhāvitattā tato³ panītatare vivattanti, vivattanāvasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyam adhimattanı hoti; vivattitattā tato vossajjanti, vossaggavasena saddhavasena saddhindriyam adhimattam hoti; vossajjitatta tato nirujjhanti, nirodhavasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyam adhimattam hoti.

Nirodhavasena dve vossaggā—pariccāgavossaggo ca pakkhandanavossaggo ca. 'Kilese ca khandhe ca pariccajatīti' pariccāgavossaggo, 'nirodhanibbānadhātuyā cittam pakkhandatīti' pakkhandanavossaggo.

Nirodhavasena ime dve vossaggā.

33. Viriyindriyassa bhāvanāya chando uppajjati, kosajjassa pahānāya chando uppajjati, kosajjaparilāhassa pahānāya chando uppajjati, diṭṭhekaṭṭhānaṁ kilesānaṁ pahānāya chando uppajjati . . . pe . . . sabbakilesānaṁ pahānāya chando uppajjati . . . pe . . . satindriyassa

¹ samvejetvā, K.; samvedhitvā, S.

² vimuttatthā, S. and K. as v. l.

⁸ tatho, S.; vato, M.

bhāvanāya chando uppajjati, pamādassa pahānāya chando uppajjati, pamādaparilāhassa pahānāya chando uppajjati ... pe ... sabbakilesānam pahānāya chando uppajjati ... pe ... samādhindriyassa bhāvanāya chando uppajjati, uddhaccassa pahānāya chando uppajjati, uddhaccaparilāhassa pahānāya chando uppajjati . . . pe . . . sabbakilesānam pahānāya chando uppajjati . . . pe . . . paññindriyassa bhavanāya chando uppajjati, avijjāya pahānāya chando uppajjati . . . pe . . . avijjāpariļāhassa pahānāya chando uppajjati . . . pe . . . sabbakilesānam pahānāya chando uppajjati, chandavasena paññāvasena paññindriyam adhimattam hoti; chandavasena pāmojjam pāmojjavasena paññāvasena paññindriyam adhimattam hoti; pāmojjavasena pīti uppajjati, pītivasena paññāvasena paññindriyam adhimattam hoti; pītivasena passaddhi uppajjati, passaddhivasena paññavasena paññindriyam adhimattam hoti; passaddhivasena sukham uppajjati, sukhavasena paññāvasena paññindriyam adhimattam hoti; sukhavasena obhāso uppajjati, obhāsavasena pañnāvasena paññindriyam adhimattam hoti; obhāsavasena samvego uppajjati, samvegavasena pannavasena pannindriyam adhimattam hoti; samvejitvā cittam samādahati, samādhivasena paññavasena paññindriyam adhimattam hoti; tatha samāhitam cittam sādhukam pagganhāti, paggahavasena paññavasena paññindriyam adhimattam hoti; tatha paggahitam cittam sādhukam ajjhupekkhati, upekkhāvasena paññāvasena paññindriyam adhimattam hoti; upekkhāvasena nanattakilesehi cittam vimuccati, vimokkhavasena paññāvasena paññindriyam adhimattam hoti; vimuttattā te dhammā ekarasā honti, ekarasatthena bhāvanāvasena paññavasena paññindrivani adhimattam hoti; bhavitatta tato paņītatare vivattanti, vivattanāvasena pañnāvasena paññindriyam adhimattam hoti; vivattitatta tato vossajjanti, vossaggavasena paññāvasena paññindriyam adhimattam hoti; vossajjitattā tato nirujjhanti, nirodhavasena paññāvasena paññindriyam adhimattam hoti.

Nirodhavasena dve vossaggā — pariccāgavossaggo ca pakkhandanavossaggo ca. 'Kilese ca khandhe ca pariccajatīti' pariecāgavossaggo, 'nirodhanibbānadhātuyā cittam pakkhandatīti' pakkhandanavossaggo.

Nirodhavasena ime dve vossaggā.

Evam adhimattatthena indriyani datthabbani.

Bhānavāram nitthitam.

34. Katham adhitthänatthena indriyāni datthabbāni? Saddhindriyassa bhāvanāya chando uppajjati, chandavasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyam adhitthāti, chandavasena pāmojjam uppajjati; pāmojjavasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyam adhitthāti . . . pe . . .

Evam adhitthanatthena indrivani datthabbani.

35. Katham pariyādānatthena indriyāni datthabbāni?

Adhimokkhatthena saddhindriyam assaddhiyam pariyādiyati, assaddhiyaparilaham pariyadiyati; paggahatthena virivindrivam pariyādiyati, kosaijam kosajjaparilāham parivadivati: upatthānatthena satindrivam pamādam pariyādiyati, pamādaparilāham pariyādiyati; avikkhepatthena samādhindriyam uddhaccam pariyādiyati, uddhaccapariyādiyati; parilāham dassanatthena paññindriyam avijjam pariyādiyati, avijjāparilāham pariyādiyati.

Nekkhamme pañc' indriyāni kāmacchandam pariyādiyanti, abyāpāde pañc' indriyāni byāpādam pariyādiyanti pe . . . Arahattamagge pañc' indriyāni sabbakilese pariyādiyanti.

Evam pariyādānatthena indriyāni datthabbāni.

36. Katham patitthāpakatthena indriyāni datthabbāni?

Saddho saddhindriyam adhimokkhe patitthāpeti, saddhassa saddhindriyam adhimokkhe patitthāpeti; viriyavā viriyindriyam paggahe patitthāpeti, viriyavato viriyindriyam paggahe patitthāpeti; satimā satindriyam upatthāne patitthāpeti, satimato satindriyam upatthāne patitthāpeti; samāhito samādhindriyam avikkhepe patitthāpeti, samāhitassa samādhindriyam avikkhepe patitthāpeti; paññavā pañindriyam dassane patitthāpeti, paññavato pañindriyam dassane patitthāpeti.

Yogāvacaro pañc' indriyāni nekkhamme patitṭhāpeti,

yogāvacarassa pañc' indriyāni nekkhamme patiṭṭhāpenti; yogāvacara pañc' indriyāni abyāpāde patiṭṭhāpeti, yogāvacarassa pañc' indriyāni abyāpāde patiṭṭhāpenti; yogāvacaro pañc' indriyāni ālokasaññāya patiṭṭhāpeti, yogāvacarassa pañc' indriyāni alokasaññāya patiṭṭhāpenti; yogāvacaro pañc' indriyāni avikkhepe patiṭṭhāpeti, yogāvacarassa pañc' indriyāni avikkhepe patiṭṭhāpenti... pe... yogāvacaro pañc' indriyāni Arahattamagge patiṭṭhāpenti. yogāvacarassa pañc' indriyāni Arahattamagge patiṭṭhāpenti.

Evam patitthāpakatthena indriyāni datthabbāni.

37. Puthujjano samādhim bhāvayanto katih' ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti?

Sekho samādhim bhāvayanto katih' ākārehi upaṭṭhāna-kusalo hoti?

Vītarāgo samādhim bhāvayanto katih' ākārehi upaṭṭhāna-kusalo hoti?

こうこうかん しんこうかいかい といかかい こうしんがられる ながらなる ないないない

Puthujjano samādhim bhāvayanto sattahi ākārehi upatthānakusalo hoti.

Sekho samādhim bhāvayanto aṭṭhahi ākārehi upaṭṭhāna-kusalo hoti.

Vītarāgo samādhim bhāvayanto dasahi ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti.

38. Puthujjano samādhim bhāvayanto katamehi sattah' ākārehi upatthānakusalo hoti?

Āvajjitattā ārammaņūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, samathanimittūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, paggahanimittūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, avikkhepūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, obhāsūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, sampahamsanūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, upekkhūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti. Puthujjano samādhim bhāvayanto imehi sattah' ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti.

Sekho samādhim bhāvayanto katamehi aṭṭhah' ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti?

Āvajjitattā ārammaņūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti...pe... upekkhūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, ekattūpaṭṭhānakūsalo hoti. Sekho samādhim bhāvayanto imehi aṭṭhah' ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti.

Vītarāgo samādhim bhāvayanto katamehi dasah' ākārehi upatthānakusalo hoti?

Āvajjitattā ārammaņūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti . . . pe . . . ekattūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, ñāṇūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, vimuttūpaṭṭhānakusalo¹ hoti. Vītarāgo samādhim bhāvayanto imehi dasah' ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti.

89. Puthujjano vipassanam bhāvayanto katih' ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, katih' ākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo

hoti?

Sekho vipassanam bhavayanto katih' akarehi upaṭṭhanakusalo hoti, katih' akarehi anupaṭṭhanakusalo hoti?

Vītarāgo vipassanam bhāvayanto katih' ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, katih' ākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti?

Puthujjano vipassanam bhāvayanto navah' ākārehi upatthānakusalo hoti, navah' ākārehi anupatthānakusalo hoti.

Sekho vipassanam bhāvayanto dasah' ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, dasah' ākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti.

Vītarāgo vipassanam bhāvayanto dvādasahi ākārehi upatthānakusalo hoti, dvādasahi ākārehi anupaṭthānakusalo hoti.

40. Puthujjano vipassanam bhāvayanto katamehi navah' ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, katamehi navah' ākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti?

Aniccato upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, niccato² anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti; dukkhato upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, sukhato anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti; anattato upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, attato anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti; khayato upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, ghanato anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti; vayato upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, āyuhanānupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti; vipariṇāmūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, dhuvato anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti; animittūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, nimittānupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti; appaṇihitūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, paṇidhānupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti; suññatūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, abhinivesānupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti.

Puthujjano vipassanam bhāvayanto imehi navah' ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, imehi navah' ākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti.

Sekho vipassanam bhāvayanto katamehi dasah' ākārehi

¹ cittupatthānakusalo, K.; S. omits. ² aniccato, S.

upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, katamehi dasah' ākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti?

Aniccato upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, niccato anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti... pe ... suññatūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, abhinivesānupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, ñāṇūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, aññāṇānupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti. Sekho vipassanaṁ bhāvayanto imehi dasah' ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, imehi dasah' ākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti.

Vītarāgo vipassanam bhāvayanto katamehi dvādasahi ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, katamehi dvādasahi ākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti?

Aniccato upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, niccato anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti...pe...ñāṇūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, aññāṇānupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti; visaññogūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, saññogānupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti; nirodhūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, saṅkhārānupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti. Vītarāgo vipassanam bhāvento imehi dvādasahi ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, imehi dvādasahi ākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti.

Āvajjitattā ārammaņūpaṭṭhānkusalavasena indriyāni samodhāneti, gocarañ ca pajānāti, samatthañ ca paṭivijjhati . . . pe . . . dhamme samodhāneti, gocarañ ca pajānāti, samatthañ ca paṭivijjhati.

41. 'Indriyāni samodhānetīti.' Katham indriyāni samodhāneti?

Adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyam samodhāneti . . . pe . . . samathanimittūpaṭṭhānakusalavasena paggahanimittūpaṭṭhānakusalavasena avikkhepūpaṭṭhānakusalavasena vasena obhāsūpaṭṭhānakusalavasena ¹ sampahamsanūpaṭṭhānakusalavasena upekkhūpaṭṭhānakusalavasena ekattūpaṭṭhānakusalavasena ñāṇūpaṭṭhānakusalavasena vimuttūpaṭṭhānakusalavasena² aniccato upaṭṭhānakusalavasena niccato anupaṭṭhānakusalavasena dukkhato upaṭṭhānakusalavasena sukhato anupaṭṭhānakusalavasena . . . pe . . . nirodhūpaṭṭhānakusalavasena saṅkhārānupaṭṭhānakusalavasena³ indriyāni samodhāneti, gocarañ ca pajānāti samatthañ ca paṭivijjhati.

¹ K omits. ² cittūpatthāna, ^o K. ³ K. omits.

42. Catusatthiyā ākārehi tinnannam indriyānam vasībhāvatā paññā āsavānam khaye ñānam. Katamesam tinnannam indriyānam? Anaññātaññassāmītindriyassa aññindriyassa aññātāvindriyassa.

Anaññātaññassāmītindriyam kati thānāni gacchati? Aññindriyam kati thānāni gacchati? Aññātāvindriyam kati thānāni gacchati?

Anannātannassāmītindriyam ekam thānam gacchati, sotāpattimaggam. Annindriyam cha thānam gacchati, sotāpattiphalam sakadāgāmimaggam sakadāgāmiphalam anāgāmimaggam anāgāmiphalam Arahattamaggam. Annātāvindriyam ekam thānam gacchati, Arahattaphalam.

43. Sotāpattimaggakkhane anaññātaññassāmītindriyassa saddhindriyam adhimokkhaparivāram hoti, viriyindriyam paggahaparivāram hoti, satindriyam upatthānaparivāram hoti, samādhindriyam avikkhepaparivāram hoti, paññindriyam dassanaparivāram hoti, manindriyam vijānanaparivāram hoti, somanassindriyam abhinandanaparivāram 1 hoti, jīvitindriyam pavattasantatādhipatevyaparivāram hoti. Sotāpattimaggakkhaņe jātā dhammā thapetvā cittasamutthanam rupam sabbe 'va kusala honti, sabbe 'va anasavā honti, sabbe 'va niyyānikā honti, sabbe 'va apacayagāmino honti, sabbe 'va lokuttarā honti, sabbe 'va nibbānārammaņā honti. Sotāpattimaggakkhane anaññātaññassāmītindriyassa imāni atth' indriyāni sahajātaparivārā honti, aññamaññaparivārā honti, nissayaparivārā honti, sampayuttaparivārā honti, sahagatā honti, sahajātā honti, samsattha honti, sampayutta honti. Te 'va² tassa akara c'eva honti parivārā ca.

Sotāpattiphalakkhaņe . . . pe . . . Arahattaphalakkhaņe aññātāvindriyassa saddhindriyam adhimokkhaparivāram hoti . . . pe . . . jīvitindriyam pavattasantatādhipateyyaparivāram hoti. Arahattaphalakkhaņe jātā dhammā sabbe 'va abyākatā honti thapetvā cittasamutthānam rūpam sabbe 'va anāsavā honti, sabbe 'va lokuttarā honti, sabbe 'va nibbānārammaṇā honti. Arahattaphalakkhaņe aññā-

¹ abhisandana°, M.; abhisanta,° S. S₂. ² ca, S. M.

tāvindriyassa imāni aṭṭh' indriyāni sahajātaparivārā honti . . . pe . . . Te 'va tassa ākārā c'eva honti parivārā ca. Iti imāni aṭṭhakāni¹ catusaṭṭhī honti.

44. 'Āsavā' ti. Katame te āsavā? Kāmāsavo bhavāsavo ditthāsavo avijjāsavo. Katth' ete āsavā khīyanti?

Sotāpattimaggena anavaseso diṭṭhāsavo khīyati, apāyagamanīyo kāmāsavo khīyati, apāyagamanīyo bhavāsavo khīyati, apāyagamanīyo avijjāsavo khīyati; etth' ete āsavā khīyanti. Sakadāgāmimaggena oļāriko kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho avijjāsavo khīyati; etth' ete āsavā khīyanti. Anāgāmimaggena anavaseso kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho avijjāsavo khīyati; etth' ete āsavā khīyanti. Arahattamaggena anavaseso bhavāsavo khīyati, anavaseso avijjāsavo khīyati; etth' ete āsavā khīyanti.

Na tassa adittham² idh' atthi³ kiñci atho aviññātam ajānitabbam sabbam⁴ abhiññāsi⁵ yad atthi neyyam.⁶ Tathāgato tena samantacakkhūti.⊓

- 'Samantacakkhūti.' Ken' atthena samantacakkhu? Cuddasa Buddhañāṇāni: dukkhe ñāṇam Buddhañāṇam, dukkhasamudaye ñāṇam Buddhañāṇam. . . pe . . . anāvaraṇañāṇam Buddhañāṇam. Imāni cuddasa Buddhañāṇāni; imesam cuddasannam Buddhañāṇānam atthañāṇāni sāvakasādhāraṇāni, cha ñāṇāni asādhāraṇāni sāvakehi.
- 45. 'Yāvatā dukkhassa dukkhaṭṭho ñāto, aññāto dukkhaṭṭho n'atthīti' samantacakkhu, yam samantacakkhu tam paññindriyam, paññindriyassa vasena adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyam, paggahaṭṭhena viryindriyam, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyam, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyam.

'Yavata dukkhassa dukkhattho dittho vidito sacchikato

¹ atth' atthakāni, K.; atthavīsatikāni, S₂.

² addittham, M. S₂.; adhittham, S.

³ S. omits idh' atthi.

⁴ S. omits. ⁵ abhiññaṭṭhi, S₂.

⁶ neyam, S₂. ⁷ Cf. I. 55, 6.

phassito paññāya, aphassito paññāya dukkhaṭṭho n'atthīti' samantacakkhu, yaṁ samantacakkhu taṁ paññindriyaṁ, paññindriyasa vasena adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyaṁ...pe...avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṁ.

'Yāvatā samudayassa samudayattho . . . pe . . . yāvatā nirodhassa nirodhattho, yāvatā maggassa maggattho, yāvatā atthapatisambhidaya atthapatisambhidattho . . . pe . . . vāvatā dhammapatisambhidāya dhammapatisambhidattho, yāvatā niruttipatisambhidāya niruttipatisambhidattho, yāvatā patibhānapatisambhidāya patibhānapatisambhidattho, yāvatā indriyaparopariyatte ñāņam, yāvatā sattānam āsayānusaye ñāṇam, yāvatā yamakapāţihīre yāvatā mahākaruņāsamāpattiyā ñāṇam . . . pe . . . yāvatā sadevakassa lokassa samārakassa sabrahmakassa sassamanabrahmaniyā pajāya sadevamanussāya dittham sutam mutam viñnātam pattam pariyesitam anuvicaritam manasā nātam dittham viditam sacchikatam phassitam paññaya, aphassitam paññaya n'atthīti' samantacakku, yam samantacakkhu tam paññindriyam, paññindriyassa vasena adhimokkhatthena saddhindriyam . . . pe . . . avikkhepatthena samādhindriyam. Saddahanto pagganhāti pagganhanto saddahati, saddahanto upatthāpeti upatthāpento saddahati, saddahanto samādahati samādahanto saddahati, saddahanto pajänäti pajananto saddahati; pagganhanto upatthapeti upatthāpento pagganhāti, pagganhanto samādahati samādahanto pagganhati, pagganhanto pajanati pajananto pagganhāti, pagganhanto saddahati saddahanto pagganhāti; upatthāpento samādahati samādahanto upatthāpeti . . . pe ... upatthāpento paggaņhāti paggaņhanto upatthāpeti; samādahanto pajānāti pajānanto samādahati . . . pe . . . samādahanto upatthāpeti upatthāpento samādahati; pajānanto saddahati saddahanto pajānāti . . . pe . . . pajānanto samādahati samādahanto pajānāti. Saddahitattā paggahitam paggahitattā saddahitam, saddahitattā upatthāpitam saddahitam, saddahitattā samādahitam upatthāpitattā samādahitattā saddahitam, saddahitattā pajānitam pajānitattā saddahitam; paggahitattā upatthāpitam upatthāpitattā paggahitam . . . pe . . . paggahitattā saddahitam

saddahitattā paggahitaṁ; upaṭṭhāpitattā samādahitaṁ samādahitattā upaṭṭhāpitaṁ . . pe . . . upaṭṭhāpitaṭtā paggahitaṁ paggahitattā upaṭṭhāpitaṁ; samādahitattā pajānitaṁ pajānitaṭtā samādahitaṁ . . pe . . . samādahitaṭtā upaṭṭhāpitaṁ upaṭṭhāpitaṭtā samādahitaṁ; pajānitaṭtā saddahitaṁ saddahitaṭtā pajānitaṁ . . pe . . . pajānitaṭtā samāhitaṁ samāhitaṭtā pajānitaṁ. Yaṁ Buddhacakkhu taṁ Buddhañāṇāṁ, yaṁ Buddhañāṇaṁ taṁ Buddhacakkhu, yena cakkhunā Taṭhāgato saṭte passaṭi apparajakkhe mahārajakkhe tikkhindriye mudindriye svākāre dvākāre suviññāpaye duviññāpaye appekacce paralokavajjabhayadassāvino appekacce na paralokavajjabhayadassāvino.

46. 'Apparajakkhe mahārajakkhe' ti.¹ Saddho puggalo apparajakkho, asaddho puggalo mahārajakkho; āraddhaviriyo puggalo apparajakkho, kusīto puggalo mahārajakkho; upaṭṭhitassati puggalo apparajakkho, muṭṭhasati puggalo mahārajakkho; samāhito puggalo apparajakkho, asamāhito puggalo mahārajakkho; paññavā puggalo apparajakkho, duppañño puggalo mahārajakkho.

'Tikkhindriye mudindriye' ti. Saddho puggalo tikkhindriyo, asaddho puggalo mudindriyo...pe...paññavā puggalo tikkhindriyo, duppañno puggalo mudindriyo.

'Svākāre dvākāre' ti. Saddho puggalo svākāro, asaddho puggalo dvākāro . . . pe . . . paññavā puggalo svākāro, duppañño puggalo dvākāro.

'Suviññāpaye duviññāpaye'ti. Saddho puggalo suviññāpayo, asaddho puggalo duviññāpayo...pe... paññavā puggalo suviññāpayo, duppañño puggalo duviññāpayo.

'Appekacce paralokavajjabhayadassāvino appekacce na paralokavajjabhayadassāvino' ti. Saddho puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, asaddho puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī...pe... paññavā puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, duppañño puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī.

'Loko'ti. Khandhaloko dhātuloko āyatanaloko vipatti-

bhavaloko vipattisambhavaloko sampattibhavaloko sampattisambhavaloko. Eko loko: sabbe sattā āhāraṭṭhitikā. Dve lokā: nāmañ ca rūpañ ca. Tayo lokā: tisso vedanā. Cattāro lokā: cattāro āhārā. Pañca lokā: pañc' upādānakkhandhā. Cha lokā: cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni. Satta lokā: satta viññāṇaṭṭhitiyo. Aṭṭha lokā: aṭṭha lokadhammā. Nava lokā: nava sattāvāsā. Dasa lokā: das' āyatanāni. Dvādasa lokā: dvādas' āyatanāni. Aṭṭhārasa lokā: aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo.

'Vajjan' ti. Sabbe kilesā vajjā, sabbe duccaritā vajjā, sabbe abhisaikhārā vajjā, sabbe bhavagāmikammā vajjā. Iti imasmiñ ca loke imasmiñ ca vajje tibbā bhayasaññā paccupatthitā hoti, seyyathāpi ukkhittāsike vadhake. Imehi paññāsāya ākārehi imāni pañc' indriyāni jānāti

passati aññāti paţivijjhati.

Tatiyabhāṇavāram niṭṭhitam.

Indriyakathā nitthitā.

I

V. MAHĀVAGGE VIMOKKHAKATHĀ

Paripuņņanidānā

1. Tayo 'me Bhikkhave vimokkhā. Katame tayo? Suññato vimokkho, animitto vimokkho, appaṇihito vimokkho. Ime Bhikkhave tayo vimokkhā.

Api ca atthasatthī vimokkhā.

Suñnato vimokkho, animitto vimokkho, appanihito vimokkho, ajjhattavutthano vimokkho, bahiddhavutthano vimokkho, dubhatovutthano vimokkho, ajjhattavutthana cattaro vimokkha, bahiddhavutthana cattaro vimokkha, dubhatovutthānā cattāro vimokkhā, ajjhattavutthānānam anulomā cattāro vimokkhā, bahiddhāvutthānānam anulomā cattāro vimokkhā, dubhatovutthānānam anulomā cattāro vi-. mokkhā, ajjhattavutthānā patippassaddhī cattāro vimokkhā, bahiddhāvutthānā patippassaddhī cattāro vimokkhā, dubhatovutthānā patippassaddhī cattāro vimokkhā, 'rūpī rūpāni passatīti' vimokkho, 'ajjhattam arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passatīti' vimokkho, 'subhan t'eva adhimutto hotīti' ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpattivimokkho. viññānancāvatanasamāpattivimokkho, ākincannāvatanasamāpattivimokkho, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattivimokkho, saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattivimokkho, samayavimokkho, asamayavimokkho, sāmayiko vimokkho, asāmayiko vimokkho, kuppo vimokkho, akuppo vimokkho, lokivo vimokkho, lokuttaro vimokkho, sasavo vimokkho, anasavo vimokkho, sāmiso vimokkho, nirāmiso vimokkho, nirāmisā1 nirāmisataro vimokkho, paņihito vimokkho, appaņihito vimokkho, panihitappatippassaddhivimokkho, saññutto vimokkho, visaññutto vimokkho, ekattavimokkho, nānat-

¹ S. K. omit.

tavimokkho, saññāvimokkho, ñāṇavimokkho, sītisiyā ¹ vimokkho, jhānavimokkho, anupādā cittassa vimokkho.

Idha bhikkhu arañña-2. Katamo suññato vimokkho? gato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suññāgāragato vā iti patisañcikkhati 'suññam idam attena vā attaniyena vā 'ti; 'so tattha abhinivesam na karotīti' suññato vimokkho. Ayam suññato vimokkho.

Katamo animitto vimokkho? Idha bhikkhu araññagato vā ...pe ... attaniyena vā 'ti; 'so tattha nimittam na karotīti' animitto vimokkho. Ayam animitto

vimokkho.

Katamo appaṇihito vimokkho? Idha bhikkhu araññagato vā . . . pe . . . attaniyena vā ' ti ; 'so tattha paṇidhim na karotīti ' appaņihito vimokkho.

Katamo ajjhattavutthāno vimokkho? Cattāri jhānāni.

Ayam ajjhattavutthāno vimokkho.

Catasso arūpa-Katamo bahiddhāvutthāno vimokkho? samāpattiyo. Ayam bahiddhāvutthāno vimokkho.

Katamo dubhatovutthano vimokkho? Cattaro ariya-

maggā. Ayam dubhatovutthāno vimokkho.

 Katame ajjhattavutthänä cattäro vimokkhä? majjhānam nīvaraņehi vuṭṭhāti, dutiyajjhānam vitakkavicārehi vutthāti, tatiyajjhānam pītiyā vutthāti, catutthajjhānam sukhadukkhehi vutthāti. Ime ajjhattavutthānā cattāro vimokkhā.

Katame bahiddhāvuṭṭhānā cattāro vimokkhā? Ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpatti rūpasaññāya patighasaññāya nānat-. tasaññāya vuṭṭhāti, viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpatti ākāsānvutthāti, ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpatti añcāyatanasaññāya viññāṇañcāyatanasaññāya vuṭṭhāti, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpatti ākiñcaññāyatanasaññāya vutthāti. bahiddhāvuṭṭhānā cattāro vimokkhā.

Katame dubhatovutthānā cattāro vimokkhā?

Sotāpattimaggo sakkāyaditthivicikiechāsīlabbataparāmāsā ditthānusayā vicikicchānusayā vutthāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vutthāti, bahiddhā ca sab-

¹ satisiyā, S.

banimittehi vuṭṭhāti; sakadāgāmimaggo olārikā kāmarāgasañnojanā paṭighasañnojanā olārikā kāmarāgānusayā
paṭighānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti;
anāgāmimaggo anusahagatā kāmarāgasañnojanā paṭighasañnojanā anusahagatā kāmarāgānusayā paṭighānusayā
vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti,
bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; Arahattamaggo
rūparāgā arūparāgā mānā uddhaccā avijjāya mānānusayā
bhavarāgānusayā avijjānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi
vuṭṭhāti. Ime dubhatovuṭṭhānā cattāro vimokkhā.

4. Katame ajjhattavutthānānam anulomā cattāro vimokkhā? Pathamajjhānam patilābhatthāya vitakko ca vicāro ca pīti ca sukhañ ca cittekaggatā ca, dutiyajjhānam ... pe ... tatiyajjhānam ... pe ... catutthajjhānam patilābhatthāya vitakko ca vicāro ca pīti ca sukhañ ca cittekaggatā ca. Ime ajjhattavutthānānam anulomā cattāro vimokkhā.

Katame dubhatovuṭṭhānānaṁ anulomā cattāro vimokkhā? Sotāpattimaggaṁ paṭilābhatthāya aniccānupassanā dukkhānupassanā anattānupassanā, sakadāgāmimaggaṁ . . . pe . . . anāgāmimaggaṁ Arahattamaggaṁ paṭilābhatthāya aniccānupassanā dukkhānupassanā anattānupassanā. Ime dubhatovuṭṭhānānaṁ anulomā cattāro vimokkhā.

5. Katame ajjhattavutthānā patippassaddhī cattāro vimokkhā? Pathamajjhānassa patilābho vā vipāko vā, dutiyajjhānassa . . . pe . . . tatiyajjhānassa . . . pe . . .

i ajjhattanutthanapatippassaddhi, S. M.

catutthajjhānassa paṭilābho vā vipāko vā. Ime ajjhattavuṭṭhānā paṭippassaddhī cattāro vimokkhā.

Katame bahiddhāvutthānā paṭippassaddhī cattāro vimokkhā? Ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpattiyā paṭilābho vā vipāko vā, viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpattiyā . . . pe . . . ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiyā paṭilābho vā vipāko vā. Ime bahiddhāvuṭṭhānā paṭippassaddhī cattāro vimokkhā.

Katame dubhatovuṭṭhānā paṭippassaddhī cattāro vimokkhā? Sotāpattimaggassa sotāpattiphalam, sakadāgāmimaggassa sakadāgāmiphalam, anāgāmimaggassa anāgāmiphalam, Arahattamaggassa Arahattaphalam. Ime dubhatovuṭṭhānā paṭippassaddhī cattāro vimokkhā.

6. Katham 'rūpī¹ rūpāni passatīti 'vimokkho? Idh' ekacco ajjhattam paccattam nīlanimittam² manasikaroti, nīlasaññam patilabhati; so tam nimittam suggahitam karoti, sūpadhāritam³ upadhāreti, svāvatthikam avatthāpeti; so tam nimittam suggahitam katvā, sūpadhāritam upadhāritvā, svāvatthikam avatthāpetvā, bahiddhā nīlanimitte cittam upasamharati, nīlasaññam patilabhati; so tam nimittam suggahitam karoti, sūpadhāritam upadhāreti, svāvatthikam avatthāpeti; so tam nimittam suggahitam katvā, sūpadhāritam upadhāritvā svāvatthikam avatthāpetvā, āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti. Tassa evam hoti—'Ajjhattan ca bahiddhā ca ubhayam idam rūpan'ti, rūpasañnī hoti.

Idh' ekacco ajjhattam paccattam pītanimittam ... pe ... lohitanimittam ... pe ... odātanimittam manasikaroti, odātasañnam patilabhati; so tam nimittam suggahitam karoti ... pe ... bahulīkaroti. Tassa evam hoti—'Ajjhattan ca bahiddhā ca ubhayam idam rūpan' ti, rūpasañnī hoti. Evam 'rūpī rūpāni passatīti' vimokkho.

7. Katham 'ajjhattam arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passatīti' vimokkho? Idh' ekacco ajjhattam paccattam

¹ rūpam, S. S₂. ² nīlapītam, S. S₂. ³ sudhāritam, S.

nīlanimittam na manasikāroti, nīlasaññam na patilabhati, bahiddhā nīlanimitte cittam upasamharati, nīlasaññam patilabhati; so tam nimittam suggahitam karoti, sūpadhāritam upadhāreti . . . pe . . . bahulīkaroti. Tassa evam hoti—'Ajjhattam arūpam¹ bahiddhā rūpam idan' ti rūpassaññī hoti. Idh' ekacco ajjhattam paccattam pītanimittam . . . pe . . . lohitanimittam . . . pe . . . odātanimittam na manasikaroti, odātasaññam na patilabhati, bahiddhā odātanimitte cittam upasamharati, odātasaññam patilabhati; so tam nimittam suggahitam karoti . . . pe . . . bahulīkaroti. Tassa evam hoti—'Ajjhattam arūpam² bahiddhā rūpam idan' ti, rūpasaññī hoti. Evam 'ajjhattam arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passatīti' vimokkho.

8. Katham 'subhan t'eva adhimatto³ hotīti' vimokkho? Idha bhikkhu mettāsahagatena cetasā ekam disam pharitvā viharati, tathā dutiyam, tathā tatiyam, tathā catuttham. Iti uddham adho tiriyam sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantam lokam mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāņena averena abyāpajjhena pharitvā viharati, mettāya bhāvitattā sattā appatikūlā honti; karuņāsahagatena cetasā ekam disam . . . pe . . . karuņāya bhāvitattā sattā appatikūlā honti; muditāsahagatena cetasā ekam disam . . . pe . . . muditāya bhāvitattā sattā appaṭikūlā honti; upekkhāsahagatena cetasā ekam disam . . . pe . . . upekkhāya bhāvitattā sattā appaṭikūlā honti. Evam 'subhan t' eva adhimutto hotīti' vimokkho.

9. Katamo ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpattivimokkho?

Idha bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasaññānam samatikkamā patighasaññānam atthangamā nānattasaññānam amanasikārā 'ananto ākāso' ti ākāsānañcāyatanam upasampajja viharati.

Ayam ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpattivimokkho. Katamo viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpattivimokkho?

Idha bhikkhu sabbaso akasanancayatanam samatik-

¹ arūpasaññī, S. S₂. K.

² arūpasaññī, S.; but S₂, and K. have arūpam.

³ adhimokkho, S.

kamma 'anantam viññāṇan' ti viññāṇañcāyatanam upasampajja viharati. Ayam viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpattivimokkho.

Katamo ākincannāyatanasamāpattivimokkho?

Iddha bhikkhu sabbaso viññāṇañcāyatanam samatikkamma 'n' atthi kiñcīti' ākiñcaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati. Ayam ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattivimokkho.

Katamo nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattivimokkho?

Idha bhikkhu sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanam samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati. Ayam nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattivimokkho.

Katamo saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattivimokkho?

Idha bhikkhu sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodham upasampajja viharati. Ayam saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattivimokkho.

10. Katamo samayavimokkho? Cattāri jhānāni catasso ca arūpasamāpattiyo. Ayam samayavimokkho.

Katamo asamayavimokkho? Cattāro ca ariyamaggā cattāri ca sāmañaphalāni nibbānañ ca. Ayam asamayavimokkho.

Katamo sāmayiko vimokkho? Cattāri jhānāni catasso ca arūpasamāpattiyo. Ayam sāmayiko vimokkho.

Katamo asāmayiko vimokkho? Cattāro ca ariyamaggā cattāri ca sāmañāphalāni nibbānañ ca. Ayam asāmayiko vimokkho.

Katamo kuppo vimokkho? Cattāri jhānāni catasso ca arūpasamāpattiyo. Ayam kuppo vimokkho.

Katamo akuppo vimokkho? Cattāro ca ariyamaggā cattāri ca sāmañnaphalāni nibbānañ ca. Ayam akuppo vimokkho.

Katamo lokiyo vimokkho? Cattāri jhānāni catasso ca arūpasamāpattiyo. Ayam lokiyo vimokkho.

Katamo lokuttaro vimokkho? Cattāro ca ariyamaggā cattāri ca sāmaññaphalāni nibbānañ ca. Ayam lokuttaro vimokkho.

Katamo säsavo vimokkho? Cattāri jhānāni catasso ca arūpasamāpattiyo. Ayam sāsavo vimokkho.

Katamo anāsavo vimokkho? Cattāro ca ariyamaggā

cattāri ca sāmaññaphalāni nibbānañ ca. Ayaṁ anāsavo vimokkho.

11. Katamo sāmiso vimokkho? Rūpappaṭisaññutto vimokkho. Ayaṁ sāmiso vimokkho.

Katamo nirāmiso vimokkho? Arūpappatisaññutto vimokkho. Ayam nirāmiso vimokkho.

Katamo nirāmisā nirāmisataro vimokkho ? Cattāro ca ariyamaggā cattāri ca sāmañnaphalāni nibbānañ ca. Ayam nirāmisā nirāmisataro ? vimokkho.

Katamo paņihito vimokkho? Cattāri jhānāni catasso ca arūpasamāpattiyo. Ayam paņihito vimokkho.

Katamo appaṇihito vimokkho? Cattāro ca ariyamaggā cattāri ca sāmaññaphalāni nibbānañ ca. Ayam appaṇihito vimokkho.

Katamo paṇihitappaṭippassaddhivimokkho? Paṭhamajjhānassa paṭilābho vā vipāko vā . . . pe . . . nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiyā paṭilābho vā vipāko vā. Ayam paṇihitappaṭipassaddhivimokkho.

Katamo saññutto vimokkho? Cattāri jhānāni catasso ca arūpasamāpattiyo. Ayam saññutto vimokkho.

Katamo visaññutto vimokkho? Cattāro ca ariyamaggā cattāri ca sāmaññaphalāni nibbānañ ca. Ayam visaññutto vimokkho.

Katamo ekattavimokkho? Cattāro ca ariyamaggā cattāri ca sāmaññaphalāni nibbānañ ca. Ayam ekattavimokkho.

Katamo nānattavimokkho? Cattāri jhānāni catasso ca arūpasamāpattiyo. Ayam nānattavimokkho.

12. Katamo saññāvimokkho?

Siyā eko saññāvimokkho dasa saññāvimokkhā honti, dasa saññāvimokkhā eko saññāvimokkho hoti vatthuvasena pariyāyena.

'Siyā' ti. Kathañ ca siyā?

'Aniccānupassanānāņam niccato sañnāya muccatīti'

¹ nirāmiso vicāro vimokkho, S.; nirāmiso nirāmissaro vā vimokkho, S₂; nirāmisataro vimokkho, K.

² nirāmiso nirāmisavaro, S.; S₂. and K. as above.

saññāvimokkho, 'dukkhānupassanāñāņam sukhato saññāya muccatīti 'saññāvimokkho, 'anattānupassanāñāņam attato saññāya muccatīti' saññāvimokkho, 'nibbidānupassanānandiya sannaya muccatīti 'sannavimokkho, 'viragānupassanānānam rāgato saññāya muccatīti' saññāvimokkho, 'nirodhānupassanāñānam samudayato saññāya muccatīti' saññāvimokkho, 'paṭinissaggānupassanāñāṇam ādānato saññāya muccatīti' saññāvimokkho, 'animittānupassanānānam nimittato sannāya muccatīti' saññāvimokkho, 'appauihitānupassanāñāņam panidhiyā saññāya muccatīti ' saññavimokkho, 'suññatanupassanañanam abhinivesato saññāya muccatīti 'saññāvimokkho.

Evam siyā eko saññāvimokkho dasa saññāvimokkhā honti, dasa saññāvimokkhā eko saññāvimokkho hoti vatthuvasena pariyāyena.

'Rūpe aniccānupassanāñāṇam niccato saññāya muccatīti' saññāvimokkho...pe...'rūpe suññatānupassanāñāṇam abhinivesato saññāya muccatīti' saññāvimokkho...pe...'vedanāya...pe... saññāya, saṅkhāresu, viññāṇe, cakkhusmim...pe... jarāmaraṇe aniccānupassanāñāṇam...pe... jarāmaraṇe suññatānupassanāñāṇam abhinivesato saññāya muccatīti' saññāvimokkho. Evam siyā eko saññāvimokkho dasa saññāvimokkhā honti, dasa saññāvimokkhā eko saññāvimokkho hoti vatthuvasena pariyāyena.

Ayam saññāvimokkho.

13. Katamo ñāṇavimokkho?

Siyā eko ñāṇavimokkho dasa ñāṇavimokkhā honti, dasa ñāṇavimokkhā eko ñāṇavimokkho hoti vatthuvasena pariyāyena.

'Siyā' ti. Kathañ ca siyā?

'Aniccānupassanā yathābhūtam nāṇam niccato sammohā annānā muccatīti' nāṇavimokkho, 'dukkhānupassanā yathābhūtam nāṇam sukhato sammohā annānā muccatīti' nāṇavimokkho, 'anattānupassanā yathābhūtam nāṇam attato sammohā annānā muccatīti' nāṇavimokkho, 'nibbidānupassanā yathābhūtam nāṇam nandiyā sammohā annānānā muccatīti' nāṇavimokkho, 'virāgānupassanā yathā-

bhūtam naṇam ragato sammoha annaṇa muccatīti' naṇavimokkho, 'nirodhānupassanā yathābhūtam naṇam samudayato sammohā annan muccatīti' naṇavimokkho, 'paṭinissaggānupassanā yathābhūṭam naṇam ādānato sammohā annanā muccatīti' naṇavimokkho, 'animittānupassanā yathābhūtam naṇam nimittato sammohā annan muccatīti' naṇavimokkho, 'appaṇihitānupassanā yathābhūtam naṇam paṇidhiyā sammohā annan muccatīti' naṇavimokkho, 'sunnatānupassanā yathābhūtam naḥinivesato sammohā annan muccatīti' naṇawimokkho.

Evam siyā eko ñāṇavimokkho dasa ñāṇavimokkhā honti, dasa ñāṇavimokkhā eko ñāṇavimokkho hoti vatthuvasena pariyāyena.

'Rūpe aniccānupassanā yathābhūtam nāṇam niccato sammohā annāṇā muccatīti' nāṇavimokkho...pe... 'rūpe sunnatānupassanā yathābhūtam nāṇam abhinivesato sammohā annāṇā muccatīti' nāṇavimokkho...pe... 'vedanāya...pe... sannāya, sankhāresu, vinnāṇe, cakkhusmim...pe... jarāmaraṇe aniccānupassanā...pe... jarāmaraṇe sunnatānupassanā yathābhūtam nāṇam abhinivesato sammohā annāṇā muccatīti' nāṇavimokkho. Evam siyā eko nāṇavimokkho dasa nāṇavimokkhā honti, dasa nāṇavimokkhā eko nāṇavimokkho hoti vatthuvasena pariyāyena. Ayan nāṇavimokkho.

14. Katamo sītisiyāvimokkho?1

Siyā eko sītisiyāvimokkho dasa sītisiyāvimokkhā² honti, dasa sītisiyāvimokkhā eko sītisiyāvimokkho hoti vatthuvasena pariyāyena.

'Siyā' ti. Kathañ ca siyā?

'Aniccānupassanā anuttaram sītibhāvam nāṇam niccato santāpapariļāhadarathā muccatīti' sītisiyāvimokkho, 'dukkhānupassanā anuttaram sītibhāvam nāṇam sukhato santāpapariļāhadarathā muccatīti' sītisiyāvimokkho, 'anattānupassanā anuttaram sītibhāvam nāṇam attato santāpapariļāhadarathā muccatīti' sītisiyāvimokkho, 'nibbid-

¹ siyāvimokkho, S.; satiyāvimokkho, S₂.

² satisiyāvimokkhā, S₂.

ānupassanā anuttaram sītibhāvam nāṇam nandiyā santāpapariļāhadarathā muccatīti 'sītisiyāvimokkho, 'virāgānupassanā anuttaram sītibhāvam nāṇam rāgato santāpapariļāhadarathā muccatīti 'sītisiyāvimokkho, 'nirodhānupassanā anuttaram sītibhāvam nāṇam samudayato santāpapariļāhadarathā muccatīti 'sītisiyāvimokkho, 'paṭinissaggānupassanā anuttaram sītibhāvam nāṇam ādānato santāpapariļāhadarathā muccatīti 'sitisiyāvimokkho, 'animittānupassanā anuttaram sītibhāvam nāṇam nimittato
santāpapariļāhadarathā muccatīti 'sītisiyāvimokkho, 'appaṇihitānupassanā anuttaram sītibhāvam nāṇam paṇidhiyā santāpapariļāhadarathā muccatīti 'sītisiyāvimokkho,
'sunnatānupassanā anuttaram sītibhāvam nāṇam abhinivesato santāpapariļāhadarathā muccatīti 'sītisiyāvimokkho.

Evam siyā eko sītisiyāvimokkho dasa sītisiyāvimokkhā honti, dasa sītisiyāvimokkhā eko sītisiyāvimokkho hoti

vatthuvasena pariyāyena.

'Rūpe aniccānupassanā anuttaram sītibhāvam ñāṇam niccato santāpapariļāhadarathā muccatīti' sītisiyāvimokkho...pe...vedanāya...pe...jarāmaraṇe aniccānupassanā...pe...jarāmaraṇe suññatānupassanā anuttaram sītibhāvam ñāṇam niccato santāpapariļāhadarathā muccatīti' sītisiyāvimokkho.

Evam siyā eko sītisiyāvimokkho¹ dasa sītisiyāvimokkhā honti, dasa sītisiyāvimokkhā eko sītisiyāvimokkho hoti

vatthuvasena pariyāyena.

Ayam sītisiyāvimokkho.

15. Katamo jhānavimokkho?

'Nekkhammam jhāyatīti' jhānam, 'kāmacchandam jhāpetīti' jhānam; 'jhāyanto muccatīti' jhānavimokkho, 'jhāpento muccatīti' jhānavimokkho; 'jhāyantīti' dhammā, 'jhāpetīti' kilese, 'jhāte ca jhāpe ca jānātīti' jhānavimokkho.

¹ sītisiyāvimokkho, S. S₂. ² jāyatīti, S₂. K.

⁸ S₂. has jāpetīti corrected to jhāpetīti.

 $^{^4}$ varāne ca jāpe, S_2 .; varāne jāpe, S.; jhāte ca jhāpe ca, M.; jāte ca jhāpe ca, K.

'Abyāpādo jhāyatīti' jhānam, 'byāpādam jhāpetīti' jhānam; 'jhāyanto muccatīti' jhānavimokkho, 'jhāpento muccatīti' jhānavimokkho; 'jhayantīti' dhammā, 'jhapetīti' kilese, 'jhāte ca jhāpe ca jānātīti' jhānavimokkho.

'Ālokasaññā jhāyatīti' jhānam, 'thīnamiddham jhāpetīti' jhānam 'avikkhepo jhāyatīti' jhānam, 'uddhaccam jhāpetīti' jhānam, 'dhammavavatthānam jhāyatīti' jhānam, 'vicikiccham jhāpetīti' jhānam, 'ñāṇam jhāyatīti' jhānam, 'avijjam jhāpetīti' jhānam, 'pāmojjam jhāyatīti' jhānam, 'aratim jhāpetīti' jhānam, 'pathamajjhānam jhāyatīti' jhānam, 'nīvarane jhāpetīti' jhānam . . . pe . . . 'Arahattamaggo jhāyatīti' jhānam, 'sabbakilese jhāpetīti' jhānam; 'jhāyanto muccatīti' jhānavimokkho, 'jhāpento muccatīti' jhānavimokkho; 'jhāyantīti' dhammā, 'jhāpetīti' kilese, 'jhāte ca jhāpe² ca jānātīti' ihānavimokkho.

Ayam jhānavimokkho.

16. Katamo anupādā cittassa vimokkho?

Siyā eko anupādā cittassa vimokkho dasa anupādā cittassa vimokkhā honti, dasa anupādā cittassa vimokkhā eko anupādā cittassa vimokkho hoti vatthuvasena pariyāyena.

'Siyā' ti. Kathañ ca siyā?

'Aniccānupassanāñāṇam niccato upādānā muccatīti' anupādā cittassa vimokkho, 'dukhānupassanāñāṇam sukhato upādānā muccatīti' anupādā cittassa vimokkho, 'anattānupassanāñāṇam attato upādānā muccatīti' anupādā cittassa vimokkho, 'nibbidānupassanāñāṇam nandiyā upādānā muccatīti' anupādā cittassa vimokkho, 'virāgānupassanāñāṇam rāgato upādānā muccatīti' anupādā cittassa vimokkho, 'nirodhānupassanāñāṇam samudayato upādānā muccatīti' anupādā cittassa vimokkho, 'paṭinissaggānupassanāñāṇam ādānato upādānā muccatīti' anupādā cittassa vimokkho, 'animittanupassanāñāṇam nimittato upādānā muccatīti' anupādā cittassa vimokkho, 'appaṇi-

¹ jhāne ca, S.; jhāne ca jhāpe ca, S₂.

² cāte jhāpe, S. S₂.

hitānupassanāñāṇam paṇidhiyā upādānā muccatīti' anupādā cittassa vimokkho, 'suññatānupassanāñāṇam abhinivesato upādānā muccatīti' anupādā cittassa vimokkho.

Evam siyā eko anupādā cittassa vimokkho dasa anupādā cittassa vimokkhā honti, dasa anupādā cittassa vimokkhā eko anupādā cittassa vimokkho hoti vatthuvasena pariyāyena.

'Rūpe aniceānupassanāñāṇam niceato upādānā muceatīti' anupādā cittassa vimokkho...pe...vedanāya...pe...jarāmaraņe aniceānupassanāñāṇam abhinivesato upādānā muceatīti' anupādā cittassa vimokkho.

Evam siyā eko anupādā cittassa vimokkho dasa anupādā cittassa vimokkhā honti, dasa anupādā cittassa vimokkhā eko anupādā cittassa vimokkho hoti vatthuvasena pariyāyena.

17. Aniccānupassanāñāṇam katih' upādānehi muccati? Dukkhānupassanāñāṇam katih' upādānehi muccati? Anattānupassanāñāṇam katih' upādānehi muccati? Nibbidānupassanāñāṇam . . . pe . . . virāgānupassanāñāṇam, nirodhānupassanāñāṇam, paṭinissaggānupassanāñāṇam, animittānupassanāñāṇam, appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇam, suññatānupassanāñāṇam katih' upādānehi muccati?

Aniccānupassanāñāṇam tīh' upādānehi muccati, dukkhānupassanāñāṇam ekūpādānā muccati, anattānupassanāñāṇam tīh' upādānehi muccati, nibbidānupassanāñāṇam ekūpādānā muccati, virāgānupassanāñāṇam ekūpādānā muccati, nirodhānupassanāñāṇam catūh' upādānehi muccati, paṭinissaggānupassanāñāṇam catūh' upādānehi muccati, animittānupassanāñāṇam tīh' upādānehi muccati, appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇam ekūpādānā muccati, suññatānupassanāñāṇam tīh' upādānehi muccati.

18. Aniccānupassanānāṇam katamehi tīh' upādānehi muccati? Diṭṭhūpādānā sīlabbatūpādānā attavādūpādānā. Aniccānupassanānāṇam imehi tīh' upādānehi muccati.

Dukkhānupassanānānam katamā ekūpādānā muccati?

Kāmūpādānā. Dukkhānupassanāñāṇaṁ imā¹ ekūpādānā muccati.

Anattānupassanāñāṇaṁ katamehi tīh' upādānehi muccati? Diṭṭhūpādānā sīlabbatūpādānā attavādūpādānā. Anattānupassanāñāṇaṁ imehi tīh' upādānehi muccati.

Nibbidānupassanānāņam katamā ekūpādānā muccati? Kāmūpādānā. Nibbidānupassanānāņam imā ekūpādānā muccati.

Virāgānupassanānāņam katamā ekūpādānā muccati? Kāmūpādānā. Virāgānupassanānāņam imā ekūpādānā muccati.

Nirodhānupassanāñāṇaṁ katamehi catūh' upādānehi muccati? Kāmūpādānā diṭṭhūpādānā sīlabbatūpādānā attavādūpādānā. Nirodhānupassanāñāṇaṁ imehi catūh' upādānehi muccati.

Paṭinissaggānupassanāñāṇaṁ katamehi catūh' upādānehi muccati? Kāmūpādānā diṭṭhūpādānā sīlabbatūpādānā attavādūpādānā. Paṭinissaggānupassanāñāṇaṁ imehi catūh' upādānehi muccati.

Animittānupassanāñāṇam katamehi tīh' upādānehi muccati? Kāmūpādānā ditthūpādānā sīlabbatūpādānā attavādūpādānā. Animittānupassanāñāṇam tīh' upādānehi muccati.

Appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇaṁ katamā ekūpādānā muccati? Kāmūpādānā. Appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇaṁ imā ekūpādānā muccati.

Suññatānupassanāñāṇaṁ katamehi tīh' upādānehi muccati? Diṭṭhūpādānā sīlabbatūpādānā attavādūpādāṇā. Suññatānupassanāñānaṁ imehi tīh' upādānehi muccati.

Yañ ca aniccānupassanāñāṇam yañ ca anattānupassanāñāṇam yañ ca animittānupassanāñāṇam yañ ca suññatānupassanāñāṇam, imāni cattāri ñāṇāni tīh' upādānehi muccanti—ditthupādānā sīlabbatupādānā attavādupādānā.

Yañ ca dukkhānupassanāñāṇaṁ yañ ca nibbidānupassanāñāṇaṁ yañ ca virāgānupassanāñāṇaṁ yañ ca appaṇi-

¹ idam, M.

hitānupassanānāṇam, imāni cattāri nāṇāni ekūpādānā muccanti—kāmūpādānā.

Yañ ca nirodhānupassanāñāṇan yañ ca paṭinissaggānupassanāñāṇam, imāni dve ñāṇāni catūh' upādānehi muccanti—kāmūpādānā diṭṭhūpādānā sīlabbatūpādānā attavādūpādānā.

Ayam anupādā1 cittassa vimokkho.

Vimokkhakathāya pathamabhāņavāram.

- 19. Tīṇi kho pan' imāni vimokkhamukhāni lokaniyyānāya samvattanti. Sabbasankhāre paricchedaparivaṭṭumato² samanupassanatāya animittāya ca dhātuyā cittasampakkhandanatāya,³ sabbasankhāresu manosamuttejanatāya appaṇihitāya ca dhātuyā cittasampakkhandanatāya, sabbadhamme parato samanupassanatāya suñnatāya ca dhātuyā cittasampakkhandanatāya.⁴ Imāni tīṇi vimokkhamukhāni lokaniyyānāya samvattanti.
- 20. Aniccato manasikaroto katham sankhārā upatthahanti? Dukkhato manasikaroto katham sankhārā upatthahanti? Anattato manasikaroto katham sankhārā upatthahanti?

Aniccato manasikaroto khayato sankhārā upaṭṭhahanti. Dukkhato manasikaroto bhayato sankhārā upaṭṭhahanti. Anattato manasikaroto suññato sankhārā upaṭṭhahanti.

Aniccato manasikaroto kimbahulam cittam hoti? Dukkhato manasikaroto kimbahulam cittam hoti? Anattato manasikaroto kimbahulam cittam hoti?

Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulam cittam

¹ anupādānā, K.; S. and S2. omit.

² °parivatthumato, S. S₂. and K. as v.l.

³ cittasamakkhandhanatāya, S. S₂.

⁴ cittassa pakkhandanatāya, S₂.; cittasampakkhandanatāya, S.

⁵ upatthanti, M. K.

hoti. Dukkhato manasikaroto passaddhibahulam cittam hoti. Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulam cittam hoti.

Aniccato manasikaronto adhimokkhabahulo katamindriyam patilabhati? Dukkhato manasikaronto passaddhibahulo katamindriyam patilabhati? Anattato manasikaronto vedabahulo katamindriyam patilabhati?

Aniccato manasikaronto adhimokkhabahulo saddhindriyam patilabhati. Dukkhato manasikaronto passaddhibahulo samādhindriyam patilabhati. Anattato manasikaronto vedabahulo pañīindriyam patilabhati.

21. Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulassa katamindriyam ādhipateyyam hoti? Bhāvanāya kat' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Ken' aṭṭhena bhāvanā? Kobhāveti?

Dukkhato manasikaroto passaddhibahulassa katamindriyam ādhipateyyam hoti? Bhāvanāya kat' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Ken' atthena bhāvanā? Ko bhāveti?

Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulassa katamindriyam ādhipateyyam hoti? Bhāvanāya kat' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Ken' atthena bhāvanā? Ko bhāveti?

Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulassa saddhindriyain ādhipateyyam hoti. Bhāvanāya cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Ekarasatthena bhāvanā. Yo sammāpatipanno, so bhāveti; n'atthi micchāpatipannassa indriyabhāvanā.

Dukkhato manasikaroto passaddhibahulassa samādhindriýam ādhipateyyam hoti. Bhāvanāya cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā

honti, ekarasā honti. Ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Yo sammāpaṭipanno, so bhāveti; n'atthi micehāpaṭipannassa indriyabhāvanā.

Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulassa paññindriyam ādhipateyyani hoti. Bhāvanāya cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Yo sammāpaṭipanno, so bhāveti; n'atthi micchāpaṭipannassa indriyabhāvanā.

22. Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulassa katamindriyam ādhipateyyam hoti? Bhāvanāya kat' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, amamamamapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Paṭivedhakāle katamindriyam ādhipateyyam hoti? Paṭivedhāya kat' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, amamamapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Ken' aṭṭhena bhāvanā? Ken' aṭṭhena paṭivedho?

Dukkhato manasikaroto passaddhibahulassa katamindriyam ādhipateyyam hoti? Bhāvanāya kat' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Paṭivedhakāle katamindriyam ādhipateyyam hoti? Paṭivedhāya kat' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Ken' aṭṭhena bhāvanā? Ken' aṭṭhena paṭivedho?

Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulassa katamindriyam ādhipateyyam hoti? Bhāvanāya kat' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Paṭivedhakāle katamindriyam ādhipateyyam hoti? Paṭivedhāya kat' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Ken' atthena bhāvanā? Ken' atthena pativedho?

Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulassa saddhindriyam ādhipateyyam hoti. Bhāvanāya cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, añĭamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭivedhakāle paññindriyam ādhipateyyam hoti; paṭivedhāya cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā, dassanaṭṭhena paṭivedho. Evam paṭivijjhanto pi bhāveti, bhāvento pi paṭivijjhati.

Dukkhato manasikaroto passaddhibahulassa samādhindriyam ādhipateyyam hoti. Bhāvanāya cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭivedhakāle paññindriyam ādhipateyyam hoti; paṭivedhāya cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā, dassanaṭṭhena paṭivedho. Evam paṭivijjhanto pi bhāveti, bhāvento pi paṭivijjhati.

Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulassa paññindriyam ādhipateyyam hoti. Bhāvanāya cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭivedhakāle paññindriyam ādhipateyyam hoti; paṭivedhāya cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā, dassanaṭṭhena paṭivedho. Evam paṭivijjhanto pi bhāveti, bhavento pi paṭivijjhati.

23. Aniccato manasikaroto katamindriyam adhimattam hoti? Katamindriyassa adhimattattā saddhāvimutto¹ hoti? Dukkhato manasikaroto katamindriyam adhimattam

hoti? Katamindriyassa adhimattattā kāyasakkhī hoti?

Anattato manasikaroto katamindriyam adhimattam hoti? Katamindriyassa adhimattattā diṭṭhippatto hoti?

¹ saddhādhimutto, K.

Aniccato manasikaroto saddhindriyam adhimattam hoti, saddhindriyassa adhimattattā saddhāvimutto hoti.

Dukkhato manasikaroto samādhindriyam adhimattam hoti, samādhindriyassa adhimattattā kāyasakkhī hoti.

Anattato manasikaroto paññindriyam adhimattam hoti, paññindriyassa adhimattattā diṭthippatto hoti.

24. 'Saddahanto vimutto'¹ ti saddhāvimutto, 'phutthattā sacchikarotīti' kāyasakkhī, 'diṭṭhattā patto' ti diṭṭhippatto: 'saddahanto vimuccatīti'² saddhāvimutto; 'jhānaphassam paṭhamam phusati, pacchā nirodham nibbānam sacchikarotīti' kāyasakkhī; 'dukkhā saṅkhārā, sukho nirodho ti ñātam³ hoti diṭṭham viditam sacchikatam phassitam paññāyāti' diṭṭhippatto. Yo cāyam puggalo saddāvimutto, yo ca kāyasakkhī, yo ca diṭṭhippatto, siyā ime tayo puggalā saddhāvimuttā pi kāyasakkhī pi diṭṭhippattā pi vatthuvasena pariyāyena.

'Siyā' ti. Kathañ ca siyā?

Aniceato manasikaroto saddhindriyam adhimattam hoti, saddhindriyassa adhimattattā saddhāvimutto hoti; dukkhato manasikaroto saddhindriyam adhimattam hoti, saddhindriyassa adhimattattā saddhāvimutto hoti; anattato manasikaroto saddhindriyam adhimattam hoti, saddhindriyassa adhimattattā saddhāvimutto hoti.

. Evam ime tayo puggalā saddhindriyassa vasena saddhā-vimuttā.

Dukkhato manasikaroto samādhindriyam adhimattam hoti, samādhindriyassa adhimattattā kāyasakkhī hoti; anattato manasikaroto samādhindriyam adhimattam hoti, samādhindriyassa adhimattattā kāyasakkhī hoti; aniceato manasikaroto samādhindriyam adhimattam hoti, samādhindriyassa adhimattattā kāyasakkhī hoti.

Evam ime tayo puggalā samādhindriyassa vasena kāyasakkhī.

Anattato manasikaroto paññindriyam adhimattam hoti, paññindriyassa adhimattattā ditthippatto hoti; aniccato

¹ adhimutto, K.

² adhimuccatīti, K.

⁸ ñāṇam, S. K.

manasikaroto paññindriyam adhimattam hoti, paññindriyassa adhimattattā diṭṭhippatto hoti; dukkhato manasikaroto paññindriyam adhimattam hoti, paññindriyassa adhimattattā diṭṭhippatto hoti.

Evam ime tayo puggalā pañīindriyassa vasena diṭṭhip-pattā. Yo cāyam puggalo saddhāvimutto yo ca kāyasakkhī yo ca diṭṭhippatto, evam siyā ime tayo puggalā saddhāvimuttā pi kāyasakkhī pi diṭṭhippattā pi vatthuvasena pariyāyena.

Yo cāyam puggalo saddhāvimutto yo ca kāyasakkhī yo ca diṭṭhippatto, siyā ime tayo puggalā, añño yeva saddhāvimutto, añño kāyasakkhī, añño diṭṭhippatto.

'Siyā' ti. Kathañ ca siyā?

Aniccato manasikaroto saddhindriyam adhimattam hoti, saddhindriyassa adhimattattā saddhāvimutto hoti; dukkhato manasikaroto samādhindriyam adhimattam hoti, samādhindriyassa adhimattattā kāyasakkhī hoti; anattato manasikaroto paññindriyam adhimattam hoti, paññindriyassa adhimattattā ditthippatto hoti.

Yo cāyam puggalo saddhāvimutto yo ca kāyasakkhī yo ca diṭṭhippatto, evam siyā ime tayo puggalā saddhāvimuttā pi kāyasakkhī pi diṭṭhippattā pi vatthuvasena pariyāyena, añño yeva saddhāvimutto añño kāyasakkhī añño diṭṭhippatto.

25. Aniccato manasikaroto saddhindriyam adhimattam hoti, saddhindriyassa adhimattattā sotāpattimaggam paṭilabhati; tena vuccati saddhānusārī: cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; saddhindriyassa vasena catunnam indriyānam bhāvanā hoti. Ye hi keci saddhindriyassa vasena sotāpattimaggam paṭilabhanti, sabbe te saddhānusārino.

Aniccato manasikaroto saddhindriyam adhimattam hoti, saddhindriyassa adhimattattā sotāpattiphalam sacchikatam hoti; tena vuccati saddhāvimutto: cattār' indriyāni tadan vayāni honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; saddhindriyassa vasena cattār' indriyāni bhāvitāni honti

subhāvitāni. Ye hi keci¹ saddhindriyassa vasena sotāpattiphalam sacchikatā, sabbe te saddhāvimuttā.

Aniccato manasikaroto saddhindriyam adhimattam hoti, saddhindriyassa adhimattattā sakadāgāmimaggam paṭilabhati . . . pe . . . sakadāgāmiphalam sacchikatam hoti, anāgāmimaggam paṭilabhati, anāgāmiphalam sacchikatam hoti, Arahattamaggam paṭilabhati, Arahattaphalam sacchikatam hoti; tena vuccati saddhāvimutto: cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti . . . pe . . . sampayuttapaccayā honti; saddhindriyassa vasena cattār' indriyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni. Ye hi keci saddhindriyassa vasena Arahattam sacchikatā, sabbe te saddhāvimuttā.

26. Dukkhato manasikaroto samādhindriyam adhimattam hoti, samādhindriyassa adhimattattā sotāpattimaggam paṭilabhati; tena vuccati kāyasakkhī: cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; samādhindriyassa vasena catunnam indriyānam bhāvanā hoti. Ye hi keci samādhindriyassa vasena sotāpattimaggam paṭilabhanti, sabbe te kāyasakkhī.

Dukkhato manasikaroto samādhindriyam adhimattam hoti, samādhindriyassa adhimattattā sotāpattiphalam sacchikatam hoti...pe... sakadāgāmimaggam paṭilabhati, sakadāgāmiphalam sacchikatam hoti, anāgāmimaggam paṭilabhati, anāgāmiphalam sacchikatam hoti, Arahattamaggam paṭilabhati, Arahattaphalam sacchikatam hoti; tena vuccati kāyasakkhī: cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti...pe... sampayuttapaccayā honti; samādhindriyassa vasena cattār' indriyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni. Ye hi keci samādhindriyassa vasena Arahattam sacchikatā, sabbe te kāyasakkhī.

27. Anattato manasikaroto paññindriyam adhimattam hoti, paññindriyassa adhimattattā sotāpattimaggam paṭilabhati; tena vuccati dhammānusārī: cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti;

¹ yo hi koci, S.

paññindriyassa vasena catunnam indriyānam bhavanā hoti. Ye hi keci paññindriyassa vasena sotāpattimaggam paṭilabhanti, sabbe te dhammānusārino.

Anattato manasikaroto paññindriyam adhimattam hoti, paññindriyassa adhimattattā sotāpattiphalam sacchikatam hoti; tena vuccati diṭṭhippatto: cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; paññindriyassa vasena cattār' indriyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni. Ye hi keci paññindriyassa vasena sotāpattiphalam sacchikatā, sabbe te diṭṭhippattā.

Anattato manasikaroto paññindriyam adhimattam hoti, paññindriyassa adhimattattā sakadāgāmimaggam patilabhati... pe... sakadāgāmiphalam sacchikatam hoti, anāgāmimaggam patilabhati, anāgāmiphalam sacchikatam hoti, Arahattamaggam patilabhati, Arahattaphalam sacchikatam hoti; tena vuccati dithippatto: cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti... pe... sampayuttapaccayā honti; paññindriyassa vasena cattār' indriyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni. Ye hi keci paññindriyassa vasena Arahattam sacchikatā, sabbe te dithippattā.

28. Ye hi keci nekkhammam¹ bhāvitā vā bhāventi vā bhāvissanti vā, adhigatā vā adhigacchanti vā adhigamissanti vā, pattā vā pāpuņanti vā pāpuņissanti vā, patiladdhā vā patilabhanti vā patilabhissanti vā, patividdhā vā pativijjhanti vā pativijjhissanti vā, sacchikatā vā sacchikaronti vā sacchikarissanti vā, phassitā vā phassanti vā phassissanti vā, vasippattā vā pāpuņanti vā pāpuņissanti vā, pāramippattā vā pāpuņanti vā pāpuņissanti vā, vesārajjappattā vā pāpuņanti vā pāpuņissanti vā; sabbe te saddhindriyassa vasena saddhāvimuttā, samādhindriyassa vasena kāyasakkhī, pañnindriyassa vasena ditthippattā.

29. Ye hi keci abyāpādanı... pe... ālokasannam, avikkhepam, dhammavavatthānam, nānam, pāmojjam, pathamajjhānam, dutiyajjhānam, tatiyajjhānam, catutthajjhānam, ākāsānancāyatanasamāpattim, vinnānancāyatanas

¹ nikkham mam, S. M.

samāpattim, ākincannāyatanasamāpattim, nevasannānāsanñāyatanasamāpattim, aniccānupassanam, dukkhānupassanam, anattānupassanam, nibbidānupassanam, virāgānupasnirodhānupassanam, patinissaggānupassanam, khayānupassanam, vayānupassanam, viparināmānupassanam, animittanupassanam, appanihitanupassanam, sunnatānupassanam, adhipaññādhammavipassanam, yathābhūtañānadassanam, ādīnavānupassanam, patisankhānupassanam, vivattanānupassanam, sotāpattimaggam, sakadāgāmimaggam, anāgāmimaggam, Arahattamaggam; ye hi keci cattaro satipatthane, cattaro sammappadhane, cattaro iddhipade, panc' indriyani, panca balani, satta bojjhange, ariyam atthangikam maggam; ye hi keci attha vimokkhe bhavita vā bhāventi vā bhāvissanti vā, adhigatā vā adhigacchanti vā adhigamissanti vā, pattā vā pāpuņanti vā pāpunissanti vā. patiladdhā vā patilabhanti vā patilabhissanti vā, patividdhā vā pativijihanti vā pativijihissanti vā, sacchikatā vā sacchikaronti vā sacchikarissanti vā, phassitā vā phassanti vā phassissanti vā, vasippattā vā pāpuņanti vā pāpunissanti vā, pāramippattā vā pāpuņanti vā pāpuņissanti vā, vesārajjappattā va pāpuņanti vā pāpuņissanti vā; sabbe te saddhindriyassa vasena saddhāvimuttā, samādhindriyassa vasena kāyasakkhī, paññindriyassa vasena ditthippattā.

30. Ye hi keci catasso paţisambhidā pattā vā pāpuṇanti vā pāpuṇissanti vā . . . pe . . . sabbe te saddhindriyassa vasena saddhāvimuttā, samādhindriyassa vasena kāyasakkhī, pañnindriyassa vasena diṭṭhippattā.

Ye hi keci tisso sikkhā sikkhitā vā sikkhanti vā sikkhissanti vā, sacchikatā vā sacchikaronti vā sacchikarissanti vā . . . pe . . . sabbe te saddhindriyassa vasena saddhāvimuttā, samādhindriyassa vasena kāyasakkhī, paññindriyassa vasena ditthippattā.

Ye hi keci dukkham parijānanti, samudayam pajahanti, nirodham sacchikaronti, maggam bhāventi, sabbe te saddh-

indriyassa vasena saddhāvimuttā, samādhindriyassa vasena kāyasakkhī, paññindriyassa vasena diṭṭhippattā.

31. Katih' ākārehi saccapaţivedho hoti? Katih' ākārehi saccāni paţivijjhati?

Catūh' ākārehi saccapaţivedho hoti. Catūh' ākārehi saccāni pativijjhati.

Dukkhasaccam pariññāpaṭivedham paṭivijjhati, samu-dayasaccam pahānapaṭivedham paṭivijjhati, nirodhasaccam sacchikiriyāpaṭivedham paṭivijjhati, maggasaccam bhāvanāpaṭivedham paṭivijjhati.

Imehi catūh' ākārehi saccapativedho hoti; imehi catūh' ākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhanto saddhindriyassa vasena saddhāvimutto, samādhindriyassa vasena kāyasakkhī, paññindriyassa vasena diṭṭhippatto.

Katih' ākārehi saccapativedho hoti? Katih' ākārehi saccāni pativijjhati?

Navah' ākārehi saccapativedho hoti. Navah' ākārehi saccāni pativijihati.

Dukkhasaccam pariññāpaṭivedham paṭivijjhati, samudayasaccam pahānapaṭivedham paṭivijjhati, nirodhasaccam sacchikiriyāpaṭivedham paṭivijjhati, maggasaccam bhāvanāpaṭivedham paṭivijjhati, abhiññāpaṭivedho¹ ca sabbadhammānam, pariññāpaṭivedho ca sabbasankhārānam, pahānapaṭivedho ca sabbākusalānam,² bhāvanāpaṭivedho ca catunnam maggānam, sacchikiriyāpaṭivedho ca nirodhassa. Imehi navah' ākārehi saccapaṭivedho hoti, imehi navah' ākārehi saccapaṭivedho hoti, imehi navah' ākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhanto saddhindriyassa vasena saddhāvimutto, samādhindriyassa yasena kāyasakkhī, paññindriyassa vasena diṭṭhippatto.

Dutiyabhāņavāram.

¹ After maggasaccam bhāvanāpativedham pativijjhati, K. reads maggasaccam bhāvanāpativedho ca, sabbadhammānam pariññāpativedho ca, sabbasankhārānam pahānapativedho ca, sabbakusalānam bhāvanāpativedho ca, catunnam maggānam sacchikiriyāp{ativedho ca nirodhassa. Imehi, etc.

² sabbakusalānam. S. S₂.

32. Aniccato manasikaroto katham sankhārā upaṭṭhahanti? Dukkhato manasikaroto katham sankhārā upaṭṭhahanti? Anattato manasikaroto katham sankhārā upaṭṭhahanti?

Aniccato manasikaroto khayato sankhārā upaṭṭhahanti. Dukkhato manasikaroto bhayato sankhārā upaṭṭhahanti. Anattato manasikaroto suññato sankhārā upaṭṭhahanti.

Aniccato manasikaroto kimbahulam cittam hoti? Dukkhato manasikaroto kimbahulam cittam hoti? Anattato manasikaroto kimbahulam cittam hoti?

Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulam cittam hoti.
Dukkhato manasikaroto passaddhibahulam cittam hoti.
Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulam cittam hoti.

Aniccato manasikaronto adhimokkhabahulo katamam vimokkham patilabhati? Dukkhato manasikaronto passaddhibahulo katamam vimokkham patilabhati? Anattato manasikaronto vedabahulo katamam vimokkham patilabhati?

Aniccato manasikaronto adhimokkhabahulo animittavimokkham patilabhati. Dukkhato manasikaronto passaddhibahulo appanihitavimokkham patilabhati. Anattato manasikaronto vedabahulo suññatavimokkham patilabhati.

33. Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulassa katamo vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti? Bhāvanāya kati vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Ken' atṭhena bhāvanā? Ko bhāveti?

Dukkhato manasikaroto passaddhibahulassa katamo vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti ? Bhāvanāya kati vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti ? Ken' atthena bhāvanā? Ko bhāveti ?

Anattato manasikaroto veda bahulassa katamo vimokkho adhipateyyo hoti? Bhāvanāya kati vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti,

nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Ken' atthena bhāvanā? Ko bhāveti?

Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulassa animitto vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti. Bhāvanāya dve vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, añīiamañňapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Ekarasaṭthena bhāvanā. Yo sammāpaṭipanno, so bhāveti; n'atthi micchāpaṭipannassa vimokkhabhāvanā.

Dukkhato manasikaroto passaddhibahulassa appanihito vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti. Bhāvanāya dve vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahajātapaceayā honti, aññamaññapaceayā honti, nissayapaceayā honti, sampayuttapaceayā honti, ekarasā honti. Ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Yo sammāpaṭipanno, so bhāveti; n'atthi micchāpaṭipannassa vimokkhabhāvanā.

Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulassa suññato vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti. Bhāvanāya dve vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Yo sammāpaṭipanno, so bhāveti; n'atthi micchāpaṭipannassa vimokkhabhāvanā.

84. Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulassa katamo vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti? Bhāvanāya kati vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Paṭivedhakāle katamo vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti? Paṭivedhāya kati vimokkhā tadanvayā honti...pe...ekarasā honti? Ken'aṭṭhena bhāvanā? Ken'aṭṭhena paṭivedho?

Dukkhato manasikaroto passaddhibahulassa katamo vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti? Bhāvanāya kati vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Pativedhakāle katamo vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti? Pativedhāya kati vimokkhā tadanvayā honti...pe...ekarasā honti? Ken' atthena bhāvanā? Ken' atthena pativedho?

Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulassa katamo vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti? Bhāvanāya kati vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Paṭivedhakāle katamo vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti? Paṭivedhāya kati vimokkhā tadanvayā honti . . . pe ekarasā honti? Ken' aṭṭhena bhāvanā? Ken' aṭṭhena paṭivedho?

Aniecato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulassa animitto vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti. Bhāvanāya dve vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Pativedhakāle animitto vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti. Pativedhāya dve vimokkhā tadanvayā honti. . . . pe . . . ekarasā honti. Ekarasatthena bhāvanā, dassanatthena pativedho. Evam pativijjhanto pi bhāveti, bhāvento pi pativijjhati.

Dukkhato manasikaroto passaddhibahulassa appaṇihito vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti. Bhāvanāya dve vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Paṭivedhakāle appaṇihito vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti. Paṭivedhāya dve vimokkhā tadanvayā honti. . . . pe . . . ekarasā honti. Ekarasaṭthena bhāvanā, dassanaṭthena paṭivedho. Evam paṭivijjhanto pi bhāveti, bhāvento pi paṭivijjhati.

Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulassa suññato vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti. Bhāvanāya dve vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Paṭivedhakāle suññato vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti. Paṭivedhāya dve vimokkhā tadanvayā honti . . . pe . . . ekarasā honti. Ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā, dassanaṭṭhena paṭivedho. Evam paṭivijjhanto pi bhāveti, bhāvento pi paṭivijjhati.

35. Aniccato manasikaroto katamo vimokkho adhimatto hoti? Katamavimokkhassa adhimattattā saddhāvimutto 1

¹ saddhādhimutto, K. throughout.

hoti? Dukkhato manasikaroto katamo vimokkho adhimatto hoti? Katamavimokkhassa adhimattattā kāyasakkhī hoti? Anattato manasikaroto katamo vimokkho adhimatto hoti? Katamavimokkhassa adhimattattā diṭṭhippatto hoti?

Aniccato manasikaroto animitto vimokkho adhimatto hoti, animittavimokkhassa adhimattattā saddhāvimutto hoti; dukkhato manasikaroto appaņihito vimokkho adhimatto hoti, appaņihitavimokkhassa adhimattattā kāyasakkhī hoti; anattato manasikaroto suñnato vimokkho adhimatto hoti, suñnatavimokkhassa adhimattattā diṭṭhippatto hoti.

86. 'Saddahanto vimutto' ti saddhāvimutto, 'phut-thattā sacchikarotīti' kāyasakkhī, 'diṭṭhattā patto' ti diṭṭhippatto: 'saddahanto vimuccatīti' saddhāvimutto; 'jhāna-phassam paṭhamam phusati, pacchā nirodham nibbānam sacchikarotīti' kāyasakkhī; 'dukkhā sankhārā sukho nirodho ti nātam¹ hoti diṭṭham viditam sacchikatam phassitam paññāyāti' diṭṭhippatto.

Ye hi keci nekkhamman bhāvitā vā bhāventi vā bhāvissanti vā . . . pe . . . sabbe te animittavimokkhassa vasena saddhāvimuttā, appaṇihitavimokkhassa vasena kāyasakkhī, suñnatavimokkhassa vasena diṭḥhippattā.

Ye hi keci abyāpādam . . . pe . . . ālokasaññam, avikkhepam . . . pe . . . ye hi keci dukkham parijānanti, samudayam pajahanti, nirodham sacchikaronti, maggam bhāventi; sabbe te animittavimokkhassa vasena saddhāvimuttā, appanihitavimokkhassa vasena kāyasakkhī, suñnatavimokkhassa vasena diṭṭhippattā.

37. Katih' ākārehi saccapaṭivedho hoti? Katih' ākārehi saccāni pativijjhati?

Catūh' ākārehi saccapativedho hoti. Catūh' akārehi saccāni paṭivijjhati.

Dukkhasaccam pariññāpativedham pativijjhati, samudayasaccam pahānapativedham pativijjhati, nirodhasaccam

¹ viññātam, M.; ñāṇam, K.

sacchikiriyāpaṭivedham paṭivijjhati, maggasaccam bhāvanāpativedham paṭivijjhati.

Imehi catūh' ākārehi saccapativedho hoti; imehi catūh' ākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhanto animittavimokkhassa vasena saddhāvimutto, appaṇihitavimokkhassa vasena kāyasakkhī, suññatavimokkhassa vasena diṭṭhippatto.

Katih' ākarehi saccapaţivedho hoti? Katih' ākārehi saccāni paţivijjhati?

Navah' ākārehi saccapaṭivedho hoti. Navah' ākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhati.

Dukkhasaccam pariññāpaṭivedham paṭivijjhati, samuda-yasaccam pahānapaṭivedham paṭivijjhati . . . pe . . . sacchikiriyāpaṭivedho ca nirodhassa. Imehi navah'ākārehi saccapaṭivedho hoti, imehi navah'ākārehi saccāni paṭi-vijjhanto animittavimokkhassa vasena saddhāvimutto, appaṇihitavimokkhassa vasena kāyasakkhī, suññatavimokkhassa vasena ditthippatto.

38. Aniccato manasikaronto katame dhamme yathābhūtam jānāti¹ passati? Katham sammādassanam hoti? Katham tadanvayena sabbe sankhārā aniccato sudiṭṭhā honti? Kattha kankhā pahīyati?²

Dukkhato manasikaronto katame dhamme yathābhūtam jānāti passati? Katham sammādassanam hoti? Katham tadanvayena sabbe sankhārā dukkhato sudiṭṭhā honti? Kattha kankhā pahīyati?

Anattato manasikaronto katame dhamme yathābhūtam jānāti passati? Katham sammādassanam hoti? Katham tadanvayena sabbe sankhārā anattato sudiṭṭhā honti? Kattha kankhā pahīyati?

Aniceato manasikaronto nimittam yathābhūtam jānāti passati. Tena vuccati sammādassanam. Evam tadanvayena sabbe sankhārā aniceato suditthā honti. Ettha kankhās pahīyati.

Dukkhato manasikaronto pavattam yathābhūtam jānāti passati. Tena vuccati sammādassanam. Evam tadan-

¹ pajānāti, K. ² sankhārā paṭiyati, S. S_2 . ³ sankhā, S_2 ., M.

vayena sabbe sankhārā dukkhato sudiṭṭhā honti. Ettha kankhā pahīyati.

Anattato manasikaronto nimittañ ca pavattañ ca yathābhūtaṁ jānāti passati. Tena vuccati sammādassanaṁ. Evaṁ tadanvayena sabbe saṅkhārā anattato sudiṭṭhā honti. Ettha kaṅkhā pahīyati.

Yan ca yathābhūtam nāṇam yan ca sammādassanam yā ca kankhāvitaraṇā, ime dhammā rānatthū¹ c'eva nānābyanjanā ca? Udāhu ekatthā,² byanjanam eva nānan ti? Yan ca yathābhūtam nāṇam yan ca sammādassanam yā ca kankhāvitaraṇā, ime dhammā ekatthā, byanjanam eva nānam.

39. Aniccato manasikaroto kim bhayato upaṭṭhāti? Dukkhato manasikaroto kim bhayato upaṭṭhāti? Anattato manasikaroto kim bhayato upaṭṭhāti?

Aniccato manasikaroto nimittam bhayato upaṭṭhāti. Dukkhato manasikaroto pavattam bhayato upaṭṭhāti. Anattato manasikaroto nimittan ca pavattan ca bhayato upaṭṭhāti.

Yā ca bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā yañ ca ādīnave ñāṇam yā ca nibbidā, ime dhammā nānatthā c'eva nānābyañjanā ca? Udāhu ekatthā, byañjanam eva nānan ti? Yā ca bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā yañ ca ādīnave ñāṇam yā ca nibbidā, ime dhammā ekatthā, byañjanam eva nānam.

Yā ca anattānupassanā yā ca suññatānupassanā, ime dhammā nānatthā c'eva nānābyañjanā ca? Udāhu ekatthā, byañjanam eva nānan ti? Yā ca anattānupassanā yā ca suññatānupassanā, ime dhammā ekatthā, byañjanam eva nānam.

40. Aniccato manasikaroto kim patisankhā nanam uppajjati? Dukkhato manasikaroto kim patisankhā nanam uppajjati? Anattato manasikaroto kim patisankhā nanam uppajjati?

Aniccato manasikaroto nimittam patisankhā nāṇam uppajjati. Dukkhato manasikaroto pavattam patisankhā

¹ nanattā, S. S₂., and K. as v.l.

² ekattā, S. S₂., and K. as v.l.

ñāṇam uppajjati. Anattato manasikaroto nimittañ ca

pavattañ ca patisankhā ñāṇam uppajjati.

Yā ca muñcitūkamyatā¹ yā ca patisankhānupassanā yā ca sankhārūpekkhā, ime dhammā nānatthā c'eva nānābyanjanā ca? Udāhu ekatthā, byanjanam eva nānan ti? Yā ca muñcitūkamyatā yā ca patisankhānupassanā yā ca sankhārūpekkhā, ime dhammā ekatthā, byanjanam eva nānam.

Aniceato manasikaroto kuto cittam vuṭṭhāti? Kattha cittam pakkhandati?

Dukkhato manasikaroto kuto cittani vuṭṭhāti? Kattha cittam pakkhandati?

Anattato manasikaroto kuto cittam vutthāti? Kattha cittam pakkhandati?

Aniccato manasikaroto nimittā cittam vuṭṭhāti, animitte cittam pakkhandati.

Dukkhato manasikaroto pavattā cittam vuṭṭhāti, appavatte cittam pakkhandati.

Anattato manasikaroto nimittä ca pavattä ca cittam vutthäti, animitte appavatte nirodhanibbänadhätuyä cittam pakkhandati.

Yā ca bahiddhāvuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā ye ca gotrabhūdhammā, ime dhammā nānatthā c'eva nānābyañjanā ca? Udāhu ekatthā, byañjanam eva nānan ti? Yā ca bahiddhāvuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā ye ca gotrabhūdhammā, ime dhammā ekatthā, byañjanam eva nānam.

Aniccato manasikaronto katamena vimokhena vimuccati? Dukkhato manasikaronto katamena vimokhena vimuccati? Anattato manasikaronto katamena vimokhena vimuccati?

Aniccato manasikaronto animittavimokkhena vimuccati. Dukkhato manasikaronto appanihitavimokkhena vimuccati. Anattato manasikaronto suññatavimokkhena vimuccati.

Yā ca dubhatovutthānavivattane paññā yañ ca magge

¹ muncitūkampanā, S.

ñāṇaṁ, ime dhammā nānatthā c'eva nānābyañjanā ca? Udāhu ekatthā, byañjanam eva nānan ti?

Yā ca dubhatovuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā yañ ca magge ñāṇaṁ, ime dhammā ekatthā, byañjanam eva nānaṁ.

41. Katih' ākārehi tayo vimokkhā nānākhaṇe honti? Katih' ākārehi tayo vimokkhā ekakkhaṇe honti?

Catūh' ākārehi tayo vimokkhā nānākhaņe honti. Sattah' ākārehi tayo vimokkhā ekakkhaņe honti.

Katamehi catūh' ākārehi tayo vimokkhā nānākhaņe honti? Ādhipateyyaṭṭhena adhiṭṭhānaṭṭhena abhinīhāraṭ-thena niyyānaṭṭhena.

Katham ädhipateyyatthena tayo vimokkhā nānākhane honti?

Aniccato manasikaroto animitto vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti, dukkhato manasikaroto appaṇihito vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti, anattato manasikaroto suññato vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti.

Evam ādhipateyyaṭṭhena tayo vimokkhā nānākhane honti.

Katham adhitthanatthena tayo vimokkha nanakhane honti?

Aniccato manasikaronto animittavimokkhassa vasena cittam adhitthäti, dukkhato manasikaronto appanihitavimokkhassa vasena cittam adhitthäti, anattato manasikaronto suññatavimokkhassa vasena cittam adhitthäti.

Evam adhitthanatthena tayo vimokkha nanakhane honti.

Katham abhinīhāraṭṭhena tayo vimokkhā nānākhaņe honti?

Aniccato manasikaronto animittavimokkhassa vasena cittam abhiniharati, dukkhato manasikaronto appanihitavimokkhassa vasena cittam abhiniharati, anattato manasikaronto suññatavimokkhassa vasena cittam abhiniharati.

Evam abhinīhāraṭṭhena tayo vimokkhā nānākhaṇe honti.

Katham niyyānaṭṭhena tayo vimokkhā nānākhaṇe honti? Aniccato manasikaronto animittavimokkhassa vasena nirodham nibbānam niyyāti, dukkhato manasikaronto appaṇihitavimokkhassa vasena nirodham nibbānam niyyāti, anattato manasikaronto suññatavimokkhassa vasena nirodham nibbānam niyyāti.

Evam niyyänatthena tayo vimokkhā nānākhane honti. Imehi catūh' ākārehi tayo vimokkhā nānākhane honti.

42. Katamehi sattah' ākārehi tayo vimokkhā ekakkhaṇe honti?

Samodhānaṭṭhena adhigamanaṭṭhena¹ paṭilābhaṭṭhena paṭivedhaṭṭhena sacchikiriyaṭṭhena phassanaṭṭhena² abhisamayaṭṭhena.

Katham samodhānaṭṭhena adhigamanaṭṭhena¹ paṭilā-bhaṭṭhena paṭivedhaṭṭhena sacchikiriyaṭṭhena phassanaṭṭhena² abhisamayaṭṭhena tayo vimokkhā ekakkhaṇe honti?

'Aniccato manasikaronto nimittā muccatīti' animitto vimokkho, 'yato muccati tattha na paṇidahatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho, 'yattha na paṇidahati tena suñno' ti³ suñnato vimokkho, 'yena suñno tena⁴ nimittena animitto' ti animitto vimokkho.

Evam samodhānaṭṭhena adhigamanaṭṭhena paṭilābhaṭṭhena paṭivedhaṭṭhena sacchikiriyaṭṭhena phassanaṭṭhena abhisamayaṭṭhena tayo vimokkhā ekakkhaṇe honti.

'Dukkhato manasikaronto paṇidhiyā muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho, 'yattha na paṇidahati tena suñño' ti suññato vimokkho, 'yena suñño⁵ tena nimittena animitto' ti animitto vimokkho, 'yena nimittena animitto tattha na paṇidahatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho.

Evam samodhānatthena adhigamanatthena patilābhatthena pativedhatthena sacchikiriyatthena phassanatthena abhisamayatthena tayo vimokkhā ekakkhane 6 honti.

¹ adhigamatthena, K.

² passanatthena, S. S₂.

³ suññati, S.

⁴ yena suññatena, S. S₂. K.

⁵ S. has yena suñño here.

⁶ S. omits from here to middle of sec. 45, and inserts the whole passage in sec. 2 of the following Gatikathā!

'Anattato manasikaronto abhinivesā muccatīti' suññato vimokkho, 'yena suñño tena nimittena animitto' ti animitto vimokkho, 'yena nimittena animitto tattha na panidahatīti' appanihito vimokkho, 'yattha na panidahati tena suñño' ti suññato vimokkho.

Evam samodhānatthena adhigamanatthena patilābhatthena pativedhatthena sacchikiriyatthena phassanatthena abhisamayatthena tayo vimokkhā ekakkhane honti.

Imehi sattah' ākārehi tayo vimokkhā ekakkhaņe honti.

43. Atthi vimokkho, atthi mukham, atthi vimokkhamukham, atthi vimokkhapaceanīkam, atthi vimokkhānulomam, atthi vimokkhavivaṭṭanā, atthi vimokkhabhāvanā, atthi vimokkhapaṭippassaddhi.

Katamo vimokkho? Suññato vimokkho, animitto vimokkho, appanihito vimokkho.

Katamo suññato vimokkho?

'Aniccānupassanāñāṇam niccato abhinivesā muccatīti' suññato vimokkho, 'dukkhānupassanāñāṇam sukhato abhinivesā muccatīti' suññato vimokkho, 'anattānupassanāñāṇam attato abhinivesā muccatīti' suññato vimokkho, 'nibbidānupassanāñāṇam nandiyā abhinivesā muccatīti' suññato vimokkho, 'virāgānupassanāñāṇam rāgato abhinivesā muccatīti' suññato vimokkho, 'nirodhānupassanāñāṇam samudayato abhinivesā muccatīti' suññato vimokkho, 'paṭinissaggānupassanāñāṇam ādānato abhinivesā muccatīti' suññato vimokkho, 'animittānupassanāñāṇam nimittato abhinivesā muccatīti' suññato vimokkho, 'appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇam paṇidhiyā abhinivesā muccatīti' suññato vimokkho, 'suññatānupassanāñāṇam sabbābhinivesehi muccatīti' suññato vimokkho.

'Rūpe aniccānupassanāñāṇam niccato abhinivesā muccatīti' suññato vimokkho... pe 'rupe suññatānupassanāñāṇam sabbābhinivesehi muccatīti' suññato vimokkho, 'vedanāya... pe ... saññāya sankhāresu viññāṇe cakkhusmim ... pe ... jarāmaraṇe aniccānupassanāñāṇam niccato abhinivesā muccatīti' suññato vimokkho ... pe ... 'jarāmaraṇe suññatānupassanāñāṇam sabbābhinivesehi muccatīti' suññato vimokkho.

Ayam suñnato vimokkho.

44. Katamo animitto vimokkho?

'Aniccānupassanānānam niccato nimittā muccatīti' animitto vimokkho, 'dukkhānupassanāñānam sukhato nimittā muccatīti 'animitto vimokkho, 'anattānupassanānanam attato nimitta muccatīti' animitto vimokkho, nibbidānupassanāñānam nandiyā nimittā muccatīti' animitto vimokkho, 'virāgānupassanāñānam rāgato nimittā muccatīti' animitto vimokkho, 'nirodhānupassanāfiāņam samudayato nimittā muccatīti' animitto vimokkho, 'patinimittā nissaggānupassanāñāņam ādānato muccatīti' animitto vimokkho, 'animittanupassanañanam sabbanimittehi muccatīti' animitto vimokkho, 'appanihitānupassanāñāņam paņidhiyā nimittā muccatīti animitto vimokkho, 'suññatānupassanānānam abhinivesato nimittā muccatīti 'animitto vimokkho.

'Rūpe aniccānupassanāñāṇam niccato nimittā muccatīti' animitto vimokkho...pe...'rūpe animittānupassanāñāṇam sabbanimittehi muccatīti' animitto vimokkho, 'rūpe appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇam paṇidhiyā nimittā muccatīti' animitto vimokkho, 'rūpe suññatānupassanāñāṇam abhinivesato nimittā muccatīti' animitto vimokkho, 'vedanāya...pe... saññāya sankhāresu viñnāṇe cakkhusmim...pe... jarāmaraṇe aniccānupassanāñāṇam niccato nimittā muccatīti' animitto vimokkho...pe... 'jarāmaraṇe animittānupassanāñāṇam sabbanimittehi muccatīti' animitto vimokkho, 'jarāmaraṇe appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇam paṇidhiyā nimittā muccatīti' animitto vimokkho, 'jarāmaraṇe suññatānupassanāñāṇam abhinivesato nimittā muccatīti' animitto vimokkho.

Ayam animitto vimokkho.

45. Katamo appanihito vimokkho?

'Aniccānupassanānāṇam niccato panidhiyā muccatīti appaṇihito vimokkho, 'dukkhānupassanānāṇam sukhato paṇidhiyā muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho, 'anattānupassanānāṇam attato paṇidhiyā muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho, 'nibbidānupassanānāṇam nandiyā paṇidhiyā

muccatīti' appaņihito vimokkho, 'virāgānupassanāñāṇam rāgato paņidhiyā muccatīti' appaņihito vimokkho, 'nirodhānupassanāñāṇam samudayato paņidhiyā muccatīti' appaņihito vimokkho, 'paṭinissaggānupassanāñāṇam ādānato paṇidhiyā muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho, 'animittānupassanāñāṇam nimittato muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho, 'appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇam sabbapaṇidhīhi muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho, 'suññatānupassanāñāṇam abhinivesato paṇidhiyā muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho.

'Rūpe aniccānupassanāñāṇam niccato paṇidhiyā muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho... pe ... 'rūpe animittānupassanāñāṇam nimittato muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho, 'rūpe appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇam sabbapaṇidhīhi muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho, 'rūpe suññatānupassanāñāṇam abhinivesato paṇidhiyā muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho, 'vedanāya ... pe ... saññāya saṅkhāresu viññāṇe cakkhusmim ... pe ... jarāmaraṇe aniccānupassanāñāṇam niccato paṇidhiyā muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho ... pe ... 'jarāmaraṇe animittānupassanāñāṇam nimittato muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho, 'jarāmaraṇe appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇam sabbapaṇidhīhi muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho, 'jarāmaraṇe suññatānupassanāñāṇam abhinivesato paṇidhiyā muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho.

Ayam vimokkho.

46. Katamam mukham? Ye tattha jātā anavajjā kusalā bodhipakkhiyā dhammā. Idam mukham.

Katamam vimokkhamukham? Yam tesam³ dhammanam ārammaṇam nirodho nibbānam. Idam vimokkhamukham.

Katamam vimokkhapaccanīkam? Tīņi akusalamūlāni vimokkhapaccanīkāni, tīņi duccaritāni vimokkhapaccanīkāni, sabbe pi akusalā dhammā vimokkhapaccanīkā. Idam vimokkhapaccanīkam.

 $^{^{1}}$ sukham, $S_{2}.$ 2 avijjā, S. $S_{2}.$ 3 tesantesam, K.

Katamam vimokkhānulomam? Tīņi kusalamūlāni vimokkhānulomāni, tīņi sucaritāni vimokkhānulomāni, sabbe pi kusalā dhammā vimokkhānulomā. Idam vimokkhānulomam.

47. Katamo vimokkhavivatto? Saññāvivatto cetovivatto cittavivatto ñāṇavivatto vimokkhavivatto saccavivatto.

'Sañjānanto vivattatīti' saññāvivatto, 'cetayanto vivattatīti' cetovivatto, 'vijānanto vivattatīti' cittavivatto, 'ñāṇam karonto vivattatīti' ñāṇavivatto, 'vossajjanto vivattatīti' vimokkhavivatto, 'tathatthena' vivattatīti' saccavimokkho.

Yattha saññāvivaṭṭo tattha cetovivaṭṭo, yattha cetovivaṭṭo tattha saññāvivaṭṭo; yattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo tattha cittavivaṭṭo, yattha cittavivaṭṭo tattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo; yattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo cittavivaṭṭo yattha ñāṇavivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo cittavivaṭṭo; yattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo cittavivaṭṭo ñāṇavivaṭṭo tattha vimokkhavivaṭṭo, yattha vimokkhavivaṭṭo tattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo cittavivaṭṭo ñāṇavivaṭṭo; yattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo cittavivaṭṭo ñāṇavivaṭṭo vimokkhavivaṭṭo tattha saccavivaṭṭo, yattha saccavivaṭṭo tattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo cittavivaṭṭo ñāṇavivaṭṭo tattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo cittavivaṭṭo ñāṇavivaṭṭo vimokkhavivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo cittavivaṭṭo ñāṇavivaṭṭo vimokkhavivaṭṭo.

以上出一切人物情情可以在我们是在我们是不是我们不知道,一个一个时候的情况不是一个人的情况,我是我们是我是是我的教育的

Ayam vimokkhavivatto.

48. Katamā vimokkhabhāvanā? Paṭhamassa jhānassa āsevanā bhāvanā bahulīkammam, dutiyassa jhānassa āsevanā bhāvanā bahulīkammam, tatiyassa jhānassa āsevanā bhāvanā bahulīkammam, catutthassa jhānassa āsevanā bhāvanā bahulīkammam, ākāsānancāyatanasamāpattiyā āsevanā bhāvanā bahulīkammam, vinnānancāyatanasamāpattiyā...pe... ākincannāyatanasamāpattiyā...pe... nevasannānāsannāyatanasamāpattiyā āsevanā bhāvanā bahulīkammam, sotāpattimaggassa āsevanā bhāvanā bahulīkammam, sakadāgāmimaggassa ...pe... anāgāmimaggassa...pe... Arahattamaggassa āsevanā bhāvanā bahulīkammam.

¹ tathatthe, K.

Ayam vimokkhabhāvanā.

Katamā vimokkhapatippassaddhi? Paṭhamassa jhānassa paṭilābho vā vipāko vā, dutiyassa jhānassa paṭilābho vā vipāko vā, tatiyassa jhānassa paṭilābho vā vipāko vā, catutthassa jhānassa paṭilābho vā vipāko vā, ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpattiyā ... pe ... ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiyā ... pe ... nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiyā paṭilābho vā vipāko vā, sotāpattimaggassa sotāpattiphalam, sakadāgāmimaggassa sakadāgāmiphalam, anāgāmimaggassa anāgāmiphalam, Arahattamaggassa Arahattaphalam.

Ayam vimokkhapatippassaddhīti.1

Tatiyabhāṇavāraṁ Vimokkhakathā.

¹ °patipassaddhi, S.

1

VI. MAHĀVAGGE GATIKATHĀ

1. Gatisampattivā ñāṇasampayutte katinam hetūnam paccayā upapatti¹ hoti? Khattiyamahāsālānam brahmaṇamahāsālānam gahapatimahāsālānam kāmāvacarānam devānam ñāṇasampayutte katinam hetūnam paccayā upapatti hoti? Rūpāvacarānam devānam katinam hetūnam paccayā upapatti hoti? Arūpāvacarānam devānam katinam hetūnam paccayā upapatti hoti?

Gatisampattiyā ñāṇasampayutte aṭṭhannaṁ hetūnaṁ paccayā upapatti hoti. Khattiyamahāsālānaṁ brahmaṇamahāsālānaṁ gahapatimahāsālānaṁ kāmāvacarānaṁ devānaṁ ñāṇasampayutte aṭṭhannaṁ hetūnaṁ paccayā upapatti hoti. Rūpāvacarānaṁ devānaṁ aṭṭhannaṁ hetūnaṁ paccayā upapatti hoti.

2. Gatisampattiyā ñāṇasampayutte katamesam aṭṭhannam hetūnam paccayā upapatti hoti? Kusalakammassa javanakkhaṇe tayo hetū kusalā, tasmim khaṇe jātacetanāya sahajātapaccayā honti; tena vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā² pi saṅkhārā. Nikantikkhaṇe dve hetū akusalā, tasmim khaṇe jātacetanāya sahajātapaccayā honti; tena vuccati akusalamūlapaccayā³ pi saṅkhārā. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe tayo hetū abyākatā, tasmim khaṇe jātacetanāya sahajātapaccayā honti; tena vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇapaccayā pi nāmarūpam.

Patisandhikkhane pancakkhandha sahajatapaccaya honti,

¹ uppatti, S. S₂.

² kusalapaccayā, S₂.; kusalā paccayā, S.

³ akusalamūla°, S. S₂.

aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe cattāro mahābhūtā sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe tayo jīvitasankhārā sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe nāmañ ca rūpañ ca sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ime cuddasa dhammā sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti.

Paţisandhikkhane cattāro khandhā arūpino sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhane pañc' indriyāni sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhane tayo hetū sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhane nāmañ ca viññāṇañ ca sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti.

Paţisandhikhane ime aţţhavīsati dhammā sahajātapaceayā honti, aññamaññapaceayā honti, nissayapaceayā honti, vippayuttapaceayā honti.

Gatisampattiyā ñāṇasampayutte imesam aṭṭhannam hetūnam paccayā upapatti hoti.

8. Khattiyamahāsālānam brahmaṇamahāsālānam gahapatimahāsālānam kāmāvacarānam devānam ñāṇasampayutte katamesam aṭṭhannam hetūnam paccayā upapatti hoti? Kusalakammassa javanakkhaṇe tayo hetū kusalā, tasmim khaṇe jātacetanāya sahajātapaccayā honti; tena vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā pi sankhārā. Nikantikkhaṇe dve hetū akusalā, tasmim khaṇe jātecetanāya sahajātapaccayā honti; tena vuccati akusalamūlapaccayā pi sankhārā. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe tayo hetū abyākatā, tasmim khaṇe jātacetanāya

sahajātapaccayā honti; tena vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā pi viñnāṇam viñnāṇapaccayā pi nāmarūpam.

Patisandhikkhane pañcakkhandhā sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti; patisandhikkhane cattāro mahābhūtā sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti; patisandhikkhane tayo jīvitasankhārā sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti; patisandhikkhane nāmañ ca rūpañ ca sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti.

Paţisandhikkhane cattāro khandhā arūpino sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā
honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhane pañc'
indriyāni sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti,
nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhane tayo hetū sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā
honti; paṭisandhikkhane nāmañ ca viñnāṇañ ca sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā
honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhane ime
cuddasa dhammā sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti.

Paţisandhikkhane ime atthavīsati dhammā sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti.

Khattiyamahāsālānam bramaṇamahāsālānam gahapatimahāsālānam kāmāvacarānam devānam ñāṇasampayutte imesam aṭṭhannam hetūnam paccayā upapatti hoti.

4. Rūpāvacarānam devānam katamesam aṭṭhannam hetūnam paccayā upapatti hoti?

Kusalakammassa javanakkhane tayo hetū kusalā... pe... Rūpāvacarānam devānam imesam aṭṭhannam hetūnam paccayā upapatti hoti.

Arūpavacarānam devānam katamesam aṭṭhannam hetū-

nam paccayā upapatti hoti? Kusalakammassa javanakkhaņe tayo hetū kusalā, tasmim khaņe jātacetanāya sahajātapaccayā honti; tena vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā pi sankhārā. Nikantikkhaņe dve hetū akusalā, tasmim khaņe jātacetanāya sahajātapaccayā honti; tena vuccati akusalamūlapaccayā pi sankhārā. Paṭisandhikkhaņe tayo hetū abyākatā, tasmim khaņe jātacetanāya sahajātapaccayā honti; tena vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā pi viñāāṇam viññāṇapaccayā pi nāmarūpam.

Paţisandhikkhane cattāro khandhā arūpino sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; paţisandhikkhane pañc' indriyāni sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; paţisandhikkhane tayo hetū sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; paţisandhikkhane nāmañ ca viñnāṇañ ca sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti.

Paţisandhikkhane ime aţţhavīsati dhammā sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti.

Arūpavacarānam devānam imesam atthannam hetūnam paccayā upapatti hoti.

5. Gatisampattiyā ñāṇavippayutte katinam hetūnam paccayā upapatti hoti? Khattiyamahāsālānam brahmaṇamahāsālānam gahapatimahāsālānam kāmāvacarānam devānam ñāṇavippayutte katinam hetūnam paccayā upapatti hoti? Rūpāvacarānam devānam katinam hetūnam paccayā upapatti hoti? Arūpāvacarānam devānam katinam hetūnam paccayā upapatti hoti?

Gatisampattiyā ñāṇavippayutte channam hetūnam paccayā upapatti hoti. Khattiyamahāsālānam brahmanamahāsālānam gahapatimahāsālānam kāmāvacarānam devānam ñāṇavippayutte channam hetūnam paccayā upapatti hoti. Rūpāvacarānam devānam channam hetūnam paccayā upapatti hoti. Arūpāvacarānam devānam channam

hetūnam paccayā upapatti hoti.

6. Gatisampattiyā ñāṇavippayutte katamesam channam hetūnam paccayā upapatti hoti? Kusalakammassa javanakkhaṇe dve hetū kusalā, tasmim khaṇe jātacetanāya sahajātapaccayā honti; tena vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā pi sankhārā. Nikantikkhaṇe dve hetū akusalā, tasmim khaṇe jātacetanāya sahajātapaccayā honti; tena vuccati akusalamūlapaccayā pi sankhārā. Patisandhikkhaṇe dve hetū abyākatā, tasmim khaṇe jātacetanāya sahajātapaccayā honti; tena vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇam, viññānapaccayā pi nāmarūpam.

Patisandhikkhane pancakkhandhā sahajātapaccayā honti, annamannapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti; patisandhikkhane cattāro mahābhūtā sahajātapaccayā honti, annamannapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti; patisandhikkhane tayo jīvitasankhārā sahajātapaccayā honti, annamannapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti; patisandhikkhane nāman ca rūpan ca sahajātapaccayā honti, annamannapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti. Patisandhikkhane ime cuddasa dhammā sahajātapaccayā honti, annamannapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti.

Paţisandhikkhane cattāro dhammā arūpino sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; paţisandhikkhane cattār' indriyāni sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; paţisandhikkhane dve hetū sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; paţisandhikkhane nāmañ ca viññāṇañ ca sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti.

Paţisandhikkhane ime chabbīsati dhammā sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti.

Gatisampattiyā ñāṇavippayutte imesam channam hetūnam paccayā upapatti hoti.

Khattiyamahāsālānam brahmaṇamahāsālānam gahapatimahāsālānam kāmāvacarānam devānam ñāṇavippayutte katamesam channam hetūnam paccayā upapatti hoti?

Kusalakammassa javanakkhane dve hetü kusalā, tasmim khane jātacetanāya sahajātapaccayā honti; tena vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā pi sankhārā...pe.... Khattiyamahāsālānam brahmanamahāsālānam gahapatimahāsālānam kāmāvacarānam devānam ñānavippayutte imesam channam hetūnam paccayā upapatti hoti.

Gatikathā samattā.

Ι

VII. MAHĀVAGGE KAMMAKATHĀ

1. Анозі kammam ahosi kammavipāko, ahosi kammam nāhosi kammam niatthi kammavipāko, ahosi kammam atthi kammavipāko, ahosi kammam bhavissati kammavipāko, ahosi kammam na bhavissati kammavipāko; atthi kammam atthi kammam bhavissati kammam niatthi kammam bhavissati kammavipāko, atthi kammam na bhavissati kammavipāko; bhavissati kammam bhavissati kammam bhavissati kammam na bhavissati kammavipāko.

Ahosi kusalam kammam ahosi kusalassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi kusalam kammam nāhosi kusalassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi kusalam kammam atthi kusalassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi kusalam kammam n'atthi kusalassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi kusalam kammam bhavissati kusalassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi kusalam kammam na bhavissati kusalassa kammassa vipāko; atthi kusalam kammam atthi kusalassa kammassa vipāko, atthi kusalam kammam n'atthi kusalassa kammassa vipāko, atthi kusalam kammam bhavissati kusalassa kammassa vipāko, atthi kusalam kammam na bhavissati kusalassa kammassa vipāko; bhavissati kusalam kammam bhavissati kusalassa kammassa vipāko, bhavissati kusalam kammam na bhavissati kusalassa kammassa vipāko.

Ahosi akusalam kammam ahosi akusalassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi akusalam kammam nāhosi akusalassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi akusalam kammam atthi akusalassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi akusalam kammam n'atthi akusalassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi akusalam kammam bhavissati akusalassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi akusalam kammam na bhavissati akusalassa kammassa vipāko; atthi

akusalam kammam atthi akusalassa kammassa vipāko, atthi akusalam kammam n'atthi akusalassa kammassa vipāko, atthi akusalam kammam bhavissati akusalassa kammassa vipāko, atthi akusalam kammam na bhavissati akusalassa kammassa vipāko; bhavissati akusalam kammam bhavissati akusalassa kammassa vipāko, bhavissati akusalam kammam na bhavissati akusalassa kammassa vipāko.

2. Ahosi sāvajjam kammam . . . pe . . . ahosi anavajjam kammam . . . pe . . . ahosi kanham kammam . . . pe . . . ahosi sukkam kammam . . . pe . . . ahosi sukhudrayam kammam . . . pe . . . ahosi dukkhudrayam kammam . . . pe . . . ahosi sukhavipākam kammam . . . pe . . . ahosi dukkhavipākam kammam ahosi dukkhakammassa vipāko, ahosi dukkhavipākam vipākassa kammam nähosi dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi dukkhavipākam kammam atthi dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi dukkhavipākam kammam n'atthi dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi dukkhavipākam kammam bhavissati dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi dukkhavipākam kammam na bhavissati dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko; atthi dukkhavipākam kammam atthi dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko. atthi dukkhavipākam kammam n'atthi dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko, atthi dukkhavipākam kammam bhavissati dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko, atthi dukkhavipākam kammam na bhayissati dukkhayipākassa kammassa vipāko: bhavissati dukkhavipākam kammam bhavissati dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko, bhavissati dukkhavipākam kammam na bhavissati dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko ti.

Kammakathā.

Ι

VIII. MAHĀVAGGE VIPALLĀSAKATHĀ

Paripunnanıdananı

1. Cattāro 'me Bhikkhave saññāvipallāsā cittavipallāsā diṭṭhivipallāsā. Katame cattāro?

Anicce Bhikkhave 'niccan' ti saññāvipallāso cittavipallāso diṭṭhivipallāso, dukkhe Bhikkhave 'sukhan' ti saññāvipallāso cittavipallāso diṭṭhivipallāso, anattani Bhikkhave 'attā' ti saññāvipallāso cittavipallāso diṭṭhivipallāso, asubhe Bhikkhave 'subhan' ti saññāvipallāso cittavipallāso diṭṭhivipallāso.

Ime kho Bhikkhave cattāro saññāvipallāsā cittavipallāsā ditthivipallāsā.

2. Cattāro 'me Bhikkhave na-saññāvipallāsā na-cittavipallāsā na-diṭṭhivipallāsā. Katame cattāro?

Anicce Bhikkhave 'aniccan' ti na-saññāvipallāso na-cittavipallāso na - diṭṭhivipallāso, dukkhe Bhikkhave 'dukkhan' ti na-saññāvipallāso na-cittavipallāso na-diṭṭhivipallāso, anattani Bhikkhave 'anattā' ti na-saññāvipallāso na-cittavipallāso na-diṭṭhivipallāso, asubhe Bhikkhave 'asubhan' ti na-saññāvipallāso na - cittavipallāso na-diṭṭhivipallāso.

Ime kho Bhikkhave cattāro na-saññāvipallāsā na-cittavipallāsā na-ditthivipallāsā.

Anicce niccasaññino¹ dukkhe ca dukkhasaññino anattani ca 'attā' ti² asubhe subhasaññino, micchādiṭṭhigatā³ sattā⁴ khittacittā visaññino

¹ aniccasaññino, S. S₂.

² anattani ca attasaññino, K.; nattāti anantanīti, S.; anattāni anattānīti, S₂.

³ micchādiṭṭhihatā, S. S₂. M. K. ⁴ pattā, S. S₂. M.

te yogayuttā Mārassa ayogakkhemagāmino¹ sattā gacchanti samsāram² jātimaraņagāmino, yadā ca Buddhā lokasmim uppajjanti pabhankarā, te imam dhammam pakāsenti dukkhūpasamagāminam, tesam sutvāna sappaññā sacittam paccaladdhum te,³ aniccam aniccato dakkhum⁴ dukkhamaddakkhum duk-

khato⁵ anattani 'anattā' ti⁶ asubham asubhataddasum ⁷ sammādiṭṭhisamādānā sabbadukkham upaccagun ti.⁸

Ime cattāro vipallāsā diṭṭhisampannassa puggalassa pahīnā appahīnā ti. Keci⁹ pahīnā, keci appahīnā. Anicce 'niccan' ti sañīāvipallāso cittavipallāso diṭṭhivipallāso pahīno; ¹⁰ dukkhe 'sukhan' ti sañīā uppajjati, cittam uppajjati, diṭṭhivipallāso pahīno; anattani 'attā' ti sañīāvipallāso cittavipallāso diṭṭhivipallāso pahīno; asubhe 'subhan' ti sañīā uppajjati, cittam uppajjati, diṭṭhivipallāso pahīno.

Dvīsu vatthūsu cha vipallāsā pahīnā; dvīsu vatthūsu dve vipallāsā pahīnā, cattāro vipallāsā appahīnā; 11 catūsu 12 vatthūsu aṭṭha vipallāsā pahīnā, cattāro vipallāsā appahīnā ti.

Vipallāsakathā.

¹ ayogakkhemino janā, M. K.; ayogakkhemassa gāmino, S. S₂. and K. as v.l.

² sanisārā, S. ³ sagittaladdhake, S. S₂.

 $^{^4}$ aniceam aniceavā cakkhum, S.; aniceam aniceā cakkhum, S₂.

⁵ dukkhasamuddakato, S. S₂.

⁶ anattāni anattānīti, S. S₂.; anattam ca anattato, K.

 $^{^7}$ asubhavādasam, S.; asubhavādayam, S $_2$.; °taddasum, M. K.

⁸ upajjagun ti, M.; upajjagan ti, S. and K. as v.l.; uppajjanti, S₂.

ke pahīnā ko ca appahīnā, S. S₂.
 pahīnā, S. S₂.
 K. has appahīnā ca catūsu.

Ι

IX. MAGGAKATHĀ

1. 'Maggo' ti. Ken' atthena maggo?1

Sotāpattimaggakkhaņe dassanatthena sammāditthi micchāditthiyā pahānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, sahajātānam dhammānam upatthambhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca. kilesānam pariyādānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, paţivedhādivisodhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa adhiţthānāva maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa vodānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, visesādhigamāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, uttaripativedhāya² maggo c'eva hetu ca, saccābhisamayāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, nirodhe patitthapanaya maggo c'eva hetu ca; abhiropanatthena sammāsankappo micchāsankappassa pahānāva maggo c'eva hetu ca, sahajātānam dhammanam upatthambhanaya maggo c'eva hetu ca, kilesānam pariyādānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, paṭivedhādivisodhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa adhitthānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa vodānāva maggo c'eva hetu ca, visesadhigamāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, uttaripativedhāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, saccābhisamayāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, nirodhe patitthapanaya maggo c'eva hetu ca; pariggahatthena sammäväcä micchäväcäya pahänäya maggo c'eva hetu ca, sahajātānam dhammānam upatthambhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, kilesānam pariyādānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, pativedhādivisodhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa adhitthānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa vodānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, visesādhigamāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, uttaripativedhāya maggo c'eva hetu ca.

¹ Maggo kena maggo, S. S₂.

² uttarim pativedhāya, K.; S. omits the whole clause.

³ abhiniropanatthena, K.

saccābhisamayāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, nirodhe patitthāpanāva maggo c'eva hetu ca: samutthānatthena sammākammanto micchākammantassa pahānāya maggo c'eva sahaiātānam dhammānam upatthambhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, kilesānam pariyādānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, pativedhādivisodhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa adhitthänäva maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa vodänāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, visesādhigamāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, uttaripațivedhāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, saccābhisamayaya maggo c'eva hetu ca, nirodhe patitthapanaya maggo c'eva hetu ca; vodanatthena samma-ajīvo micchaājīvassa pahānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca . . . pe . . . paggahatthena sammāvāyāmo micchāvāyāmassa pahānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca . . . pe . . . uppatthanatthena sammāsati micchāsatiyā pahānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca . . . pe . . . avikkhepatthena sammāsamādhi micchāsamādhissa pahānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, sahajātānam dhammānam upatthambhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, kilesānam pariyādānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, pativedhādivisodhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa adhitthānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa vodānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, visesādhigamāva maggo c'eva hetu ca, uttaripativedhāva maggo c'eva hetu ca, saccābhisamayāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, nirodhe patitthapanaya maggo c'eva hetu ca.

2. Sakadāgāmimaggakkhaņe dassanatthena sammādithi . . . pe . . . avikkhepatthena sammāsamādhi olārikassa kāmarāgasaññojanassa patighasaññojanassa olārikassa kāmarāgānusayassa patighānusayassa pahānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, sahajātānam dhammānam upatthambhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, kilesānam pariyādānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, pativedhādivisodhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa vodānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, visesādhigamāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, uttaripaṭivedhāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, saccābhisamayāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, nirodhe patiṭṭhāpanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca.

Anāgāmimaggakkhaņe dassanatthena sammāditthi . . . pe . . . avikkhepatthena sammāsamādhi aņusahagatassa

kāmarāgasañnojanassa paṭighasañnojanassa anusahagatassa kāmarāgānusayassa paṭighānusayassa pahānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, sahajātānaṁ dhammānaṁ upatthambhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, kilesānaṁ pariyādānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, paṭivedhādivisodhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa adhiṭṭhānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa vodānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, visesādhigamāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, saccābhisamayāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, nirodhe patiṭṭhāpanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca.

Arahattamaggakhhane dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . avikhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi rūparāgassa arūparāgassa mānassa uddhaccassa avijjāya mānānusayassa bhavarāgānusayassa ¹ avijjānusayassa pahānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, sahajātānam dhammānani upatthambhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, kilesānam pariyādānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa adhiṭṭhānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa vodānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, visesādhigamāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, uttaripaṭivedhāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, saccābhisamayāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, nirodhe patiṭṭhāpanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca.

3. Dassanamaggo sammāditthi, abhiropanamaggo sammāsankappo, pariggahamaggo sammāvācā, vodānamaggo sammā-ājīvo, paggahamaggo sammāvāyāmo, upatthānamaggo sammāsati, avikkhepamaggo sammāsamādhi; upatthānamaggo satisambojjhaigo, pavicayamaggo dhanamavicayasambojjhango, paggahamaggo viriyasambojjhango, pharanamaggo pitisambojjhango, upasamamaggo passaddhisambojjhango, avikkhepamaggo samādhisambojjhango, patisankhanamaggo upekkhāsambojjhango; assaddhiye akampiyamaggo saddhābalam, kosajje akampiyamaggo viriyabalam, pamāde akampiyamaggo balam, uddhacce akampiyamaggo samādhibalam, avijjāya akampiyamaggo paññābalam; adhimokkhamaggo dhindriyam, paggahamaggo viriyindriyam, upatthāna-

¹ rāgānusayassa, K.

satindriyam, avikkhepamaggo samādhindriyam, paññindriyam. Ādhipateyyatthena dassanamaggo driyam¹ maggo, akampiyatthena balam² maggo, nivvānatthena bojihango 3 maggo; hetutthena maggo, upatthanatthena satipatthana maggo, padahatthena sammappadhānā maggo, ijjhanatthena iddhipādā maggo, tathatthena saccāni⁵ maggo, avikkhepatthena samatho maggo, anupassanatthena vipassanā maggo, ekarasatthena samathavipassanā maggo, anativattanatthena yuganandhā6 maggo; samvaratthena silavisuddhi maggo, avikkhepatthena cittavisuddhi maggo, dassanatthena ditthivisuddhi maggo; muttatthena vimokkho maggo, pativedhatthena vijjā maggo, pariccagatthena vimutti maggo, samucchedatthena khave ñanam maggo; chando mülatthena maggo, manasikāro samutthānatthena maggo, phasso samodhānatthena maggo, vedanā samosaraņatthena maggo, samādhi samukhatthena maggo, sati ādhipateyyatthena maggo, paññā taduttaratthena⁷ maggo, vimutti säratthena maggo, amatogadham nibbānam pariyosānatthena maggo ti.

Maggakathā.

¹ indriyā, M.

³ bojjhangā, M.

saccā, S. S.₂ K.

² balā, M.

⁴ padahanatthena, K.

⁶ yuganaddhā, K.

⁷ tatuttaratthena, S. M.

1

X. Mahāvagge maņpapeyyakathā

1. Mannapenyam idam Bhikkhave brahmacariyam sathari¹ sammukhībhūte.² Tividho³ mando satthari⁴ sammukhībhūte — desanāmando paṭiggahamando brahmacariyamando.

Katamo desanāmando?

Catunnam ariyasaccānam ācikkhanā desanā paññapanā paṭṭhapanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānikammam, catunnam satipaṭṭhānānam . . . pe . . . catunnam sammappadhānānam, catunnam iddhipādānam, pañcannam indriyānam, pañcannam balānam, sattannam bojjhangānam, ariyassa aṭṭhangikassa maggassa ācikhanā desanā paññapanā paṭṭhapanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānikammam. Ayam desanāmando.

Katamo patiggahamando?

Bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo upāsakā upāsikāyo devā manussā, ye va pan' aññe pi keci viññātāro.

Ayam patiggahamando.

Katamo brahmacariyamando?

Ayam eva ariyo atthangiko maggo, seyyathīdam—sammāditthi sammāsankappo sammāvacā sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi. Ayam brahmacariyamando.

2. 'Adhimokkhamando saddhindriyam assaddhiyam kasato, assaddhiyam kasatam chaddetvā saddhindriyassa

¹ satthā, M.; sattā, S.; satta, S₂.

² samukkhībhūto, S. S₂. M.

³ tivatta, M.; tivimodhā, S₂.

⁴ satthari, S. S₂. M. ⁵ uttānīkammam, K.

adhimokkhamandam pivatīti' mandapeyyam; 'paggahamando viriyindriyam kosajjam kasato, kosajjam kasatam chaddetvā viriyindriyassa paggahamandam pivatīti' mandapeyyam; 'upatṭhānamando satindriyam pamādo kasato, pamādam kasatam chaddetvā satindriyassa upatṭhānamandam pivatīti' mandapeyyam; 'avikkhepamando samādhindriyam uddhaccam kasato, uddhaccam kasatam chaddetvā samādhindriyassa avikkhepamandam pivatīti' mandapeyyam; 'dassanamando pañāindriyam avijjā kasato, avijjam kasatam chaddetvā pañāindriyassa dassanamandam pivatīti' mandapeyyam.

'Assaddhiye akampiyamando saddhābalam assaddhiyam kasato, assaddhiyam kasatam chaddetvā saddhābalassa assaddhiye akampiyamandam pivatīti' mandapeyyam; 'kosajje akampiyamando viriyabalam kosajjam kasato, kosajjam kasatam chaddetvā viriyabalassa kosajje akampiyamandam pivatīti 'mandapeyyam; 'pamāde akampiyamando satibalam pamādo kasato, pamādam kasatam chaddetvā satibalassa pamāde akampiyamandam pivatīti' mandapeyyam; 'uddhacce akampiyamando samādhibalam uddhaccam kasato, uddhaccain kasatam samādhibalassa uddhacce akampiyamandam pivatīti' maņdapeyyam; 'avijjāya akampiyamaņdo paññābalam avijjā kasato, avijjam kasatam chaddetvā paññābalassa avijjāya akampiyamandam pivatīti' mandapeyyam.

'Upatthānamando satisambojjhango pamādo kasato, pamādam kasatam chaddetvā satisambojjhangassa upatthānamandam pivatīti' mandapeyyam; pavicayamando dhammavicayasambojjhango avijjā kasato, avijjam kasatam chaddetvā dhammavicayasambojjhangassa pavicayamandam pivatīti' mandapeyyam; 'paggahamando viriyasambojjhango kosajjam kasato, kosajjam kasatam chaddetvā viriyasambojjhangassa paggahamandam pivatīti' mandapeyyam; 'pharanamando pītisambojjhango parilāho kasato, parilāham kasatam chaddetvā pītisambojjhangassa pharanamandam pivatīti' mandapeyyam; 'upasamamando

¹ pīvatīti, S. M.

passaddhisambojjhango dutthullam kasato, dutthullam kasaṭaṁ chaddetvā passaddhisambojihangassa upasamamandam pivatīti 'mandapeyyam; 'avikkhepamando samādhisambojjhango uddhaccam kasato, uddhaccam kasatam samādhisambojjhaigassa avikkhepamandam pivatīti' mandapeyyam; 'patisankhānamando' upekkhāsambojjhango appatisankhānam² kasato, appatisankhānam kasatam chaddetvā upekkhāsambojjhangassa patisankhānamandam pivatīti 'mandapeyyam; 'dassanamando sammāditthi micchāditthi kasato, micchāditthim kasatam chaddetvā sammāditthiyā dassanamandam pivatīti' mandapeyyam; 'abhiropanamando sammāsankappo micchāsankappo kasato, micchāsankappam kasatam chaddetvā samabhiropanamandam pivatīti' māsankappassa peyyam; 'pariggahamando sammāvācā micchāvācā kasato, micchāvācam kasaṭam chaddetvā sammāvācāya pariggahamandam pivatīti' mandapeyyam; 'samuṭṭhānamando sammākammanto micchākammanto kasato, micchākammantam kasatam chaddetvā sammākammantassa samutthānamandam pivatīti 'mandapeyyam; 'vodānamando sammā-ājīvo micchā-ājīvo kasato, micchā-ājīvam kasatam chaddetvā sammā-ājīvassa vodānamaņdam pivatīti' maņdapeyyam; 'paggahamando sammāvāyāmo micchāvāyāmo kasato, micchāvāyāmam kasatam chaddetvā sammāvāyāmassa paggahamandam pivatīti 'mandapeyyam; 'upatthāsammāsati micchāsati kasato, micchāsatim namando kasatam chaddetvā sammāsatiyā upatthānamandam pivatīti' mandapeyyam; 'avikkhepamando sammāsamādhi micchāsamādhi kasato, micchāsamādhim kasatam chadsammāsamādhissa avikkhepamandam pivatīti mandapeyyam.

3. Atthi mando, atthi peyyam, atthi kasato.3

Adhimokkhamando saddhindriyam assaddhiyam kasato, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idam peyyam; paggahamando viriyindriyam kosajjam kasato, yo tattha

¹ patisankhāpanamaņdo, S. ² appatisankhā, M.

³ adhimando adhipateyyam adhikasato adhikasatam, S.

attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idam peyyam; upaṭṭhā-namaṇḍo satindriyam pamādo kasaṭo, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idam peyyam; avikkhepamaṇḍo samādhindriyam uddhaccam kasaṭo, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idam peyyam; dassanamaṇḍo pañindriyam avijjā kasaṭo, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idam peyyam.

Assaddhiye akampiyamando saddhābalam assaddhiyam kasato, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idam peyyam; kosajje akampiyamando viriyabalam kosajjam kasato, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idam peyyam; pamāde akampiyamando satibalam pamādo kasato, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idam peyyam; uddhacce akampiyamando samādhibalam uddhaccam kasato, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idam peyyam; avijjāya akampiyamando paññābalam avijjā kasato, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idam peyyam.

Upatthānamando satisambojjhango pamādo kasato, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idani peyyam; pavicayamando dhammavicayasambojjhango avijjā kasato, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idam peyyam; paggahamando viriyasambojjhango kosajjam kasato, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idam peyyam; pharanamando pītisambojjhango pariļāho kasato, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idam peyyam; upasamamando passaddhisambojihango dutthullam kasato, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idam pevyam; avikkhepamando samādhisambojjhango uddhaccam kasato, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idam peyyam; upekkhāsambojjhango appatisanpatisankhānamando khānam kasato, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idam peyyam.

Dassanamando sammāditthi micchāditthi kasato, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idam peyyam; abhiropanamando sammāsankappo micchāsankappo kasato, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idam peyyam; pariggahamando sammāvācā micchāvācā kasato, yo tattha

attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idam peyyam; samutthānamando sammākammanto micehākammanto kasato, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idam peyyam; vodānamando sammā-ājīvo micehā-ājīvo kasato, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idam peyyam; paggahamando sammāvāyāmo micehāvāyāmo kasato, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idam peyyam; upatthānamando sammāsati micehāsati kasato, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idam peyyam; avikkhepamando sammāsamādhi micehāsamādhi kasato, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idam peyyam.

4. Dassanamando sammāditthi, abhiropanamando sammāsankappo, pariggahamando sammāvācā, samuţthānasammākammanto. mando vodānamando sammā-ājīvo, paggahamando sammāvāyāmo, upatthānamando sammāsati, avikkhepamando sammāsamādhi; upatthānamando satisambojjhango, pavicayamando dhammavicayasambojjhango, paggahamando viriyasambojjhango, pharanamando pītisambojjhango, upasamamando passaddhisambojjhango, avikkhepamando samādhisambojjhango, patisankhānamando upekkhāsambojjhango; assaddhive akampiyamando saddhābalam, kosajje akampiyamando viriyabalam, pamāde akampiyamando satibalam, uddhacce akampiyamando samādhibalam, avijjāya akampiyamando paññābalam; adhimokkhamando saddhindriyam, paggahamando viriyinupatthānamando satindriyam, avikkhepamando samādhindriyam, dassanamando paññindriyam.

A CONTRACTOR OF THE PROPERTY O

Ādhipateyyaṭṭhena indriyam¹ maṇḍo, akampiyaṭṭhena balam maṇḍo, niyyānaṭṭhena bojjhango maṇḍo, hetuṭṭhena maggo maṇḍo, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satipaṭṭhānā maṇḍo, padahanaṭṭhena sammappadhānā maṇḍo, ijjhanaṭṭhena iddhipādā maṇḍo; avikkhepaṭṭhena samatho maṇḍo, anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā maṇḍo, ekarasaṭṭhena samathavipassanā maṇḍo, anativattanaṭṭhena yuganandhā maṇḍo; samvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi maṇḍo, avikkhepaṭṭhena cittavisuddhi maṇḍo, dassanaṭṭhena diṭṭhivisuddhi mando;

¹ indriyā, M.

muttaṭṭhena vimokkho maṇḍo, paṭivedhaṭṭhena vijjā maṇḍo, pariccāgaṭṭhena vimutti maṇḍo, samucchedaṭṭhena khaye ñāṇaṁ maṇḍo, paṭipassaddhaṭṭhena anuppāde ñāṇaṁ maṇḍo. Chando mūlaṭṭhena maṇḍo, manasikāro samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena maṇḍo, phasso samodhānaṭṭhena¹ maṇḍo, vedanā samosaraṇaṭṭhena maṇḍo, samādhi pamukhaṭṭhena maṇḍo, sati ādhipateyyaṭṭhena maṇḍo, paññā taduttaraṭṭhena maṇḍo, vimutti sāraṭṭhena maṇḍo, amatogadhaṁ nibbānaṁ pariyosānaṭṭhena maṇḍo ti.

Mandapeyyakathā niţthitā.

Bhāņavāram.

Mahāvaggo pathamo.

Tassa vaggassa udānam bhavati.

Nāṇa diṭṭhi ca assāsā Indriya vimokkha pañcamā Gati kamma vipallāsā Maggo maṇḍena te dasā² ti.

Esanikāyavaro³ thapito asamo pathamo⁴ pavaro varo ca vaggo⁵ ti.

¹ samotanatthena, M.

² terasā, M.

⁸ esanikāyavasena, M.

⁴ M. omits.

⁵ varamaggo, K.

Π

YUGANANDHAVAGGO

I. YUGANANDHAKATHĀ

1. Evam me sutam.

Ekam samayam āyasmā Ānando Kosambiyam viharati Ghosītārāme. Tatra kho āyasmā Ānando bhikkhū āmantesi. 'Āvuso Bhikkave'' ti. 'Āvuso' ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Ānandassa paccassosum. Āyasmā Ānando etad avoca—'Yo hi koci āvuso bhikkhu vā bhikkhunī vā mama santike Arahattapattim² byākaroti, sabbaso catūhi maggehi etesam vā aññatarena. Katamehi catūhi?

Idh' āvuso bhikkhu samathapubbangamam vipassanam bhāveti, tassa samathapubbangamam vipassanam bhāvayato maggo sanjāyati. So tam maggam āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti, tassa tam maggam āsevato bhāvayato bahulīkaroto sannojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantihonti.

Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu vipassanāpubbaigamam samatham bhāveti, tassa vipassanāpubbaigamam samatham bhāvayato maggo sanjāyati. So tam maggam āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti; tassa tam maggam āsevato bhāvayato bahulīkaroto sannojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantihonti.

Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu samathavipassanam yuganandham bhāveti, tassa samathavipassanam yuganandham bhāvayato maggo sañjāyati. So tam maggam āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti; tassa tam maggam āsevato bhāva-

¹ K. omits Bhikkhave.

 $^{^2}$ arahattapattam, S. M.; arahattapattham, S₂.; arahattam, K.

³ byantīhonti, M. K.

⁴ yuganaddham, K., with yuganandham as v.l.

yato bahulīkaroto saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byanti-

Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhuno dhammuddhaccaviggahitam mānasam¹ hoti. So āvuso samayo, yan tam cittam ajjhattam neva santiṭṭhati sannisīdati, ekodi hoti samādhiyati; tassa maggo sanjāyati. So tam maggam āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti, tassa tam maggam āsevato bhāvayato bahulīkaroto sannojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantihonti. Yo hi koci āvuso bhikkhu vā bhikkhunī vā mama santike Arahattapattim² byākaroti, sabbaso imehi catūhi maggehi etesam vā annatarenāti.

2. Katham samathapubbangamam vipassanam bhāveti? Nekkhammavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, tattha jāte dhamme aniccato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, dukkhato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, anattato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā. Iti paṭhamam samatho, pacchā vipassanā; tena vuccati—samathapubbangamam vipassanam bhāveti.

'Bhavetīti.' Catasso bhāvanā: tattha jātānam dhammānam anativattanatthena bhāvanā, indriyānam ekarasatthena bhāvanā, tadupagaviriyavāhanatthena bhāvanā, āsevanatthena bhāvanā.

'Maggo sañjāyatīti.' Katham maggo sañjāyati? Dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi maggo sañjāyati, abhiropanaṭṭhena sammāsaṅkappo maggo sañjāyati, pariggahaṭṭhena sammāvācā maggo sañjāyati, samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammākammanto maggo sañjāyati, vodānaṭṭhena sammā-ājīvo maggo sañjāyati, paggahaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmo maggo sañjāyati, upaṭṭhanaṭṭhena sammāsati maggo sañjāyati, avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi maggo sañjāyati. Evam maggo sañjāyati.

' So tam maggam āsevati bhāveti bahulīkarotīti.'

'Āsevatīti.' Katham āsevati? Āvajjanto āsevati, jānanto āsevati, passanto āsevati, paccavekkhanto āsevati,

¹ dhammuddhaccāviggahitamānasam, K.; °viggāhikamānasam, S.; °viggāhitamānasa, S.

² arahattam, S. S₂.

cittam adhitthahanto āsevati; saddhāya adhimuccanto āsevati, viriyam pagganhanto āsevati, satim upaṭṭhapento āsevati, cittam samādahanto āsevati, paññāya pajānanto āsevati; abhiññeyyam abhijānanto āsevati, pariññeyyam parijānanto āsevati, pahātabbam pajahanto āsevati, bhāvetabbam bhāvento āsevati, sacchikātabbam sacchikaronto āsevati. Evam āsevati.

'Bhāvetīti.' Katham bhāveti? Āvajjanto bhāveti, jānanto bhāveti, passanto bhāveti, paccavekkhanto bhāveti, cittam adhitṭhahanto bhāveti; saddhāya adhimuccanto bhāveti, viriyam pagganhanto bhāveti, satim upaṭṭhapento bhāveti, cittam samādahanto bhāveti, paññāya pajānanto bhāveti; abhiññeyyam abhijānanto bhāveti, pariññeyyam parijānanto bhāveti, pahātabbam pajahanto bhāveti, bhāvetabbam bhāvento bhāveti, sacchikātabbam sacchikaronto bhāveti. Evam bhāveti.

'Bahulīkarotīti.' Katham bahulīkaroti? Āvajjanto bahulīkaroti, jānanto bahulīkaroti, passanto bahulīkaroti, paccavekkhanto bahulīkaroti, cittam adhitthahanto bahulīkaroti; saddhāya adhimuccanto bahulīkaroti, viriyam paggaņhanto bahulīkaroti, satim upatthapento bahulīkaroti, cittam samādahanto bahulīkaroti, paññāya pajānanto bahulīkaroti; abhiññeyyam abhijānanto bahulīkaroti, pariñneyyam parijānanto bahulīkaroti, pahātabbam pajahanto bahulīkaroti, bhāvetabbam bhāvento bahulīkaroti, sacchikātabbam sacchikaronto bahulīkaroti. Evam bahulīkaroti.

'Tassa tam maggam āsevato bhāvayato bahulīkaroto saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantihontīti.' Katham saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantihonti?

Sotāpattimaggena sakkāyadiṭṭhi vicikicchā sīlabbataparāmāso, imāni tīṇi saññojanāni pahīyanti; diṭṭhānusayo vickicchānusayo, ime dve anusayā byantihonti.

Sakadāgāmimaggena olārikam kāmarāgasaññojanam patighasaññojanam, imāni dve saññojanāni pahīyanti, olāriko kāmarāgānusayo patighānusayo, ime dve anusayā byantihonti.

Anāgāmimaggena aņusahagatam kāmarāgasaññojanam

paṭighasañnojanam, imāni dve sañnojanāni pahīyanti, anusahagato kāmarāganusayo paṭighānusayo, ime dve anusayā byantihonti. Arahattamaggena rūparāgo arūparāgo māno uddhaccam avijjā—imāni pañca sañnojanāni pahīyanti, mānānusayo bhavarāgānusayo avijjānusayo—ime tayo anusayā byantihonti. Evain sañnojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantihonti.

3. Abyāpādavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, ālokasaññāvasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi... pe... paṭinissaggānupassī assāsavasena, paṭinissaggānupassī passāsavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, tattha jāte dhamme aniccato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, dukkhato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, anattato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā. Iti paṭhamaṁ samatho, pacchā vipassanā; tena vuccati—samathapubbaṅgamaṁ vipassanaṁ bhāveti.

'Bhāvetīti.' Catasso bhāvanā: tattha jātānam dhammānam anativattanatthena bhāvanā, indriyānam ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagaviriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

'Maggo sanjāyatīti.' Katham maggo sanjāyati? Dassanatthena sammāditthi maggo sanjāyati, abhiropanatthena sammāsankappo maggo sanjāyati...pe...avikkhepatthena sammāsamādhi maggo sanjāyati. Evam maggo sanjāyati.

'So tam maggam āsevati bhāveti bahulīkarotīti.' 'Āsevatīti.' Katham āsevati? Āvajjanto āsevati, jānanto āsevati . . . pe . . . sacchikātabbam sacchikaronto āsevati. Evam āsevati.

'Bhāvetīti.' Katham bhāveti? Āvajjanto bhāveti; jānanto bhāveti...pe...sacchikātabbam sacchikaronto bhāveti. Evam bhāveti.

'Bahulīkarotīti.' Katham bahulīkaroti? Āvajjanto bahulīkaroti, jānanto bahulīkaroti...pe... sacchikātabbam sacchikaronto bahulīkaroti. Evam bahulīkaroti.

'Tassa tam maggam āsevato bhāvayato bahulīkaroto saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantihontīti.' Katham saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantihonti?

Sotāpattimaggena sakkāyadiṭṭhi vicikicchā sīlabbataparāmāso, imāni tīṇi saĭiñojanāni pahīyanti; diṭṭhānusayo vickicchānusayo, ime dve anusayā byantihonti.

Sakadāgāmimaggena oļārikain kāmarāgasaññojanam paṭighasaññojanam, imāni dve saññojanāni pahīyanti, oļāriko kāmarāgānusayo paṭighānusayo, ime dve anusayā byantihonti.

Anāgāmimaggena aņusahagatam kāmarāgasaññojanam paṭighasaññojanam, imāni dve saññojanāni pahīyanti, aṇusahagato kāmarāgānusayo paṭighānusayo, ime dve anusayā byantihonti. Arahattamaggena rūparāgo arūparāgo māno uddhaccam avijjā—imāni pañīca saññojanāni pahīyanti, mānānusayo bhavarāgānusayo avijjānusayo—ime tayo anusayā byantihonti. Evam saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantihonti.

Evam samathapubbangamam vipassanam bhāveti.

4. Katham vipassanāpubbangamam samatham bhāveti? Aniccato anupassanatthena vipassanā, dukkhato anupassanatthena vipassanā, anattato anupassanatthena vipassanā; tattha jātānam dhammānam ca vossaggārammanatā¹ cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi. Iti pathamam vipassanā pacchā samatho; tena vuccati—vipassanāpubbangamam samatham bhāveti.

'Bhāvetīti.' Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatthena bhāvanā . . . pe . . . 'Maggo sañjāyatīti.'

Katham maggo sanjāyati?...pe.... Evam maggo sanjāyati...pe.... Evam sannojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantihonti.

Rūpam aniccato anupassanatthena vipassanā, rūpam dukkhato anupassanatthena vipassanā, rūpam anattato anupassanatthena vipassanā; tattha jātānam dhammānañ ca vossaggārammanatā¹ cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi. Iti pathamam vipassanā pacchā samatho; tena vuccati—vipassanāpubbangamam samatham bhāveti.

'Bhāvetīti.' Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe. . . . Evam saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantihonti. Vedanam,

¹ vosakkārammaņatā, S. S₂.; vavassaggārammaņatā, M.

saññam, sankhāre, viññāṇam, cakkhum . . . pe . . . jarāmaraṇam aniccato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, jarāmaraṇam dukkhato . . . pe . . . anattato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā; tattha jātānam dhammānañ ca vossaggārammaṇatā cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi. Iti paṭhamam vipassanā, pacchā samatho; tena vuccati—vipassanāpubbangamam samatham bhāveti.

'Bhāvetīti.' Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe. . . . Evam sañnojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantihonti.

Evam vipassanāpubbangamam samatham bhāveti.

5. Katham samathavipassanam yuganandham bhāveti? Solasahi ākārehi samathavipassanam yuganandham bhāveti—ārammanaṭṭhena gocaraṭṭhena pahānaṭṭhena pariccāgaṭṭhena vuṭṭhānaṭṭhena vivaṭṭanaṭṭhena santaṭṭhena animittaṭṭhena vimuttaṭṭhena anāsavaṭṭhena taraṇaṭṭhena animittaṭṭhena appaṇihitaṭṭhena suññataṭṭhena ekarasaṭṭhena anativattanaṭṭhena yuganandhaṭṭhena.¹

Katham ārammaņatthena samathavipassanam yuganandham bhāveti? Uddhaccam pajahato cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi nirodhārammaņo, avijjam pajahato anupassanatthena vipassanā nirodhārammaņā. Iti ārammaņatthena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, aññamaññam nātivattantīti;² tena vuccati—ārammaņatthena samathavipassanam yuganandham bhāveti.

'Bhāvetīti.' Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe. . . . Evam sañnojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantihonti.

Evam ārammaņatthena samathavipassanam yuganan dham bhāveti.

Katham gocaratthena samathavipassanam yuganandham bhāveti? Uddhaccam pajahato cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi nirodhagocaro, avijjam pajahato anupassanatthena vipassanā nirodhagocarā. Iti gocaratthena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, aññamaññam

¹ All MSS. and K. agree in giving seventeen ways instead of sixteen, and in omitting the detailed treatment of the last three.

² nātivattanti, S. S₂.

nātivattantīti; tena vuccati — gocaraṭṭhena samathavipassanaṁ yuganandhaṁ bhāveti.

6. Katham pahānaṭṭhena samathavipassanam yuganandham bhāveti? Uddhaccasahagatakilese ca khandhe ca pajahato cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi nirodhagocaro, avijjāsahagatakilese ca khandhe ca pajahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā nirodhagocarā. Iti pahānaṭṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, añāmañām nātivattantīti; tena vuccati—pahānaṭṭhena samathavipassanam yuganandham bhāveti.

Katham pariccāgaṭṭhena samathavipassanam yuganandham bhāveti? Uddhaccasahagatakilese ca khandhe ca pariccajato cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi nirodhagocaro, avijjāsahagatakilese ca khandhe ca pariccajato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā nirodhagocarā. Iti pariccāgaṭṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, aññamaññam nātivattantīti; tena vuccati—pariccāgaṭṭhena samathavipassanam yuganandham bhāveti.

Katham vutthänatthena samathavipassanam yuganandham bhäveti? Uddhaccasahagatakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vutthahato cittassa ekaggatä avikkhepo samādhi nirodhagocaro, avijjāsahagatakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vutthahato anupassanatthena vipassanā nirodhagocarā. Iti vutthānatthena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, aññamaññam nātivattantīti; tena vuccati—vutthānatthena samathavipassanam yuganandham bhāveti.

Katham vivattanatthena samathavipassanam yuganandham bhāveti? Uddhaccasahagatakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vivattato cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi nirodhagocaro, avijjāsahagatakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vivattato anupassanatthena vipassanā nirodhagocarā. Iti vivattanatthena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, aññamaññam nātivattantīti; tena vuccati—vivattanatthena samathavipassanam yuganandham bhāveti.

7. Katham santatthena samathavipassanam yuganandham bhāveti? Uddhaccam pajahato cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi santo hoti nirodhagocaro, avijjam pajahato anupassanatthena vipassanā santā hoti nirodhagocarā. Iti santatthena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, aññamaññam nātivattantīti; tena vuccati—santatthena samathavipassanam yuganandham bhāveti.

Katham panītatthena samathavipassanam yuganandham bhāveti? Uddhaccam pajahato cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi panīto hoti nirodhagocaro, avijjam pajahato anupassanatthena vipassanā panītā hoti nirodhagocarā. Iti panītatthena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, aññamaññam nātivattantīti; tena vuccati—panītatthena samathavipassanam yuganandham bhāveti.

Katham vimuttatthena samathavipassanam yuganandham bhāveti? Uddhaccam pajahato cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi vimutto hoti nirodhagocaro, avijjam pajahato anupassanatthena vipassanā vimuttā hoti nirodhagocarā; iti rāgavirāgā cetovimutti, avijjāvirāgā paññāvimutti. Iti vimuttatthena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, aññamaññam nātivattantīti; tena vuccati—vimuttatthena samathavipassanam yuganandham bhāveti.

8. Katham anāsavaṭṭhena samathavipassanam yuganandham bhāveti? Uddhaccam pajahato cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi kāmāsavena anāsavo hoti nirodhagocaro, avijjam pajahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā avijjāsavena anāsavā hoti nirodhagocarā. Iti anāsavaṭṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, aññamaññam nātivattantīti; tena vuccati—anāsavaṭṭhena samathavipassanam yuganandham bhāveti.

Katham taranatthena samathavipassanam yuganandham bhāveti? Uddhaccasahagatakilesehi ca khandhehi ca tarato cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi nirodhagocaro, avijjāsahagatakilesehi ca khandhehi ca tarato anupassanatthena vipassanā nirodhagocarā. Iti taranatthena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, aññamaññam nātivattantīti; tena vuccati—taranatthena samathavipassanam yuganandham bhāveti.

Katham animittatthena samathavipassanam yuganan-

dham bhāveti? Uddhaccam pajahato cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi sabbanimittehi animitto hoti nirodhagocaro, avijjam pajahato anupassanatthena vipassanā sabbanimittehi animittā hoti nirodhagocarā. Iti animittatthena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, aññamaññam nātivattantīti; tena vuccati—animittatthena samathavipassanam yuganandham bhāveti.

Katham appaṇihitaṭṭhena samathavipassanam yuganandham bhāveti? Uddhaccam pajahato cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi sabbapaṇidīhi appaṇihito hoti nirodhagocaro, avijjam pajahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā sabbapaṇidīhi appaṇihitā hoti nirodhagocarā. Iti appaṇihitaṭṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, aññamaññam nātivattantīti; tena vuccati—appaṇihitaṭṭhena samathavipassanam yuganandham bhāveti.

Katham suññataṭṭhena samathavipassanam yuganandham bhāveti? Uddhaccam pajahato cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi sabbābhinevesehi suñño hoti nirodhagocaro, avijjam pajahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā sabbābhinevesehi suññā hoti nirodhagocarā. Iti suññataṭṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, aññamaññam nātivattantīti; tena vuccati—suññataṭṭhena samathavipassanam yuganandham bhāveti.

'Bhāvetīti.' Catasso bhāvanā: tattha jātānam dhammānam anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, indriyānam ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagaviriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā . . . pe . . . maggo sañjāyatīti. Katham maggo sañjāyatī? . . . pe. . . . Evam maggo sañjāyatī . . . pe. . . . Evam saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantihonti. Evam suññataṭṭhena samathavipassanam yuganandham bhāveti. Imehi solasahi ākārehi samathavipassanam yuganandham bhāveti. Evam samathavipassanam yuganandham bhāveti.

9. Katham dhammuddhaccaviggahitam mānasam¹ hoti? Aniccato manasikaroto obhāso uppajjati.

¹ dhammuddhaccam viggamānasam, S.

'Obhāso dhammo' ti obhāsam āpajjati,¹ tato vikkhepo uddhaccam,² tena² uddhaccena viggahitamānaso aniccato upaṭṭhānam yaṭhābhūtam nappajānāti, dukkhato upaṭṭhānam yaṭhābhūtam nappajānāti, anattato upaṭṭhānam yaṭhābhūtam nappajānāti; tena vuccati—dhammuddhacca-viggahitamānaso³ hoti. So samayo,⁴ yan tam cittam ajjhattam ñeva santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodi hoti samā-dhiyati; tassa maggo sañjāyatīti. Kaṭham maggo sañjāyati?...pe.... Evam maggo sañjāyatīti...pe.... Evam sañnojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantihonti.

Aniccato manasikaroto ñanam uppajjati, pīti uppajjati, uppajjati, sukham uppajjati, adhimokkho passaddhi uppajjati, paggaho⁵ uppajjati, upatthānam uppajjati, upekkhā uppajjati, nikanti uppajjati. 'Nikanti dhammo' ti nikantim⁶ āpajjati,⁷ tato vikkhepo uddhaccam, tena uddhaccena viggahitamānaso aniccato upatthānam yathābhūtam nappajānāti, dukkhato upatthānam yathābhūtam nappajānāti, anattato upatthānam yathābhūtam nappajānāti; tena vuccati — dhammuddhaccaviggahitamānaso hoti. So samayo, yan tam cittam ajjhattan neva santitthati sannisīdati ekodi hoti samādhiyati; tassa maggo sañjāyatīti. Katham maggo sañjāyati? . . . pe. . . . Evam maggo sañjāyati . . . pe. . . . Evam saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantihonti.

Dukkhato manasikaroto ... pe ... anattato manasikaroto obhāso uppajjati, ñāṇam uppajjati, pīti uppajjati, passaddhi uppajjati, sukham uppajjati, adhimokkho uppajjati, paggaho uppajjati, upatthānam uppajjati, upekkhā uppajjati, nikanti uppajjati. 'Nikanti dhammo' ti nikantim āpajjati, tato vikkhepo uddhaccam, tena uddhaccena viggāhitamānaso anattato upaṭṭhānam aniccato upaṭṭhānam dukkhato upaṭṭhānam yathābhūtam nappa-

¹ apaccatīti, S.; aniccati, S₂.; āvajjati, K.

² uddhaccantena, K.

³ °mānaso, S. S₂. M.; °mānasaṁ, K.

⁴ So mayo, S. S₂. ⁵ paggāho, K.

⁶ nikanti, S. S₂. M. ⁷ āvajjati, S. S₂. K.

jānāti; tena vuccati — dhammuddhaccaviggabitamānaso hoti...pe.... Evam saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantihonti.

10. Rūpam aniccato manasikaroto . . . pe . . . rūpam dukkhato manasikaroto . . . pe . . . rūpam anattato manasikaroto, vedanam . . . pe . . . saññam, sankhāre, viññānam, cakkhum . . . pe . . . jarāmaraṇam aniccato manasikaroto, jarāmaraṇam dukkhato manasikaroto, jarāmaraṇam anattato manasikaroto obhāso uppajjati, ñāṇam uppajjati . . . pe . . . nikanti uppajjati . . . ne . . . nikanti uppajjati . . . na uddhaccena viggahitamānaso jarāmaraṇam anattato upaṭṭhānam, jarāmaraṇam aniccato upaṭṭhānam, jarāmaraṇam dukkhato upaṭṭhānam yathābhūtam nappajānāti; tena vuccati—dhammuddhaccaviggahitamānaso hoti. So samayo . . . pe . . . Evam saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantihonti. Evam dhammuddhaccaviggahitam mānasam hoti.

Obhāse c'eva ñāne ca pītiyā ca vikampati passaddhiyā sukhe c'eva yehi cittam pavedhati adhimokkhe ca paggāhe upaṭṭhāne ca kampati¹ upekkhāvajjanāya² c'eva upekkhāvajjanāya² c'eva upekkhāya³ ca nikantiyā. Imāni dasa ṭhānāni⁴ paññāy' yassa paricitā dhammuddhaccakusalo hoti na ca sammoham gacchati.⁵ Vikkhipati⁵ c'eva kilissati² ca cavati cittabhāvanā

¹ pakampati, S.; vikampati, K; kampati, S₂.

² upekkhāvajjānā, S. S₂.

³ thapekāya, S.; thapekkhāya, S₂.

⁴ dassatāna, S. S₂. ⁵ sammohagacchati, K.

⁶ vikkhippati, S.; vikkhippam eva, S2.; vikampati, K.

⁷ kilīsati, S. S₂.

vikkhipati kilissati bhāvanā parihāyati, visujjhati¹ na² kilissati bhāvanā na² parihāyati³ na ca vikkhipati⁴ cittam na⁵ kilissati na cavati bhāvanä.⁶ Imehi catūhi thānehi cittasankhepavikkhepam⁷ avikkhepam viggahitam dasaṭṭhānehi pajānātīti.

Yuganandhakathā.

¹ vikkhipati, S. S₂. M.; text, K.

² S. S₂. omit na. ³ pariyāyatīti, S. S₂.

⁴ vikkhipate, M. K.; vikkhippavo, S. S₂.

⁵ S. S₂. omit na. ⁶ cittabhāvanā, S. S₂. M.

⁷ From here to the end the following are the MS. readings: cittassa sankhepavikkhapavigahitam dasa thane sampajanatīti, M.; cittassa sankhepaviggahita ana sampajanatīti, S.; cittassa sankhepavikkhepa āvikkhepana samyojjanatīti, S₂.; cittassa sankhepam vikkhepam viggahitam dasatthanehi sampajanatīti, K.

II

II. YUGANANDHAVAGGE SACCAKATHA

Paripunnakathānidānam¹

1. Cattār' imāni Bhikkhave tathāni avitathāni anaññathāni. Katamāni cattāri?

'Idam dukkhan' ti Bhikkhave tatham etam avitatham etam anaññatham etam, 'ayam dukkhasamudayo' ti tatham etam avitatham etam anaññatham etam, 'ayam dukkhanirodho' ti tatham etam avitatham etam anaññatham etam anaññatham etam avitatham etam avitatham etam avitatham etam anaññatham etam.

Imāni kho Bhikkhave cattāri tathāni avitathāni anaññathāni.

2. Katham dukkham tathaṭṭhena² saccam? Cattāro dukkhassa dukkhaṭṭhā tathā avitathā anaññathā; dukkhassa pīlanaṭṭho³ saṅkhataṭṭho santāpaṭṭho⁴ vipariṇāmaṭṭho. Ime cattāro dukkhassa dukkhaṭṭhā tathā avitathā anaññathā.

Evam dukkham tathatthena saccam.

Katham samudayo tathatthena saccam? Cattāro samudayassa samudayatthā tathā avitathā anaññathā; samudayassa āyuhanattho nidānattho saññogattho palibodhattho. Ime cattāro samudayassa samudayatthā tathā avitathā anaññathā.

Evam samudayo tathatthena saccam.

Katham nirodho tathatthena saccam? Cattaro niro-

¹ onidāni, S. S2.; nidānāni, M.

² tathena, S. ³ mitthattho, S. S₂.

⁴ pattho, S₂.; S. omits.

⁵ bahulibodhattho, S.; bahulīkatattho, S₂.

dhassa nirodhatthā tathā avitathā anañathā: nirodhassa nissaraṇattho vivekattho¹ asankhatattho amatattho. Ime cattāro nirodhassa nirodhatthā tathā avitathā anañ-ñathā.

Evam nirodho tathatthena saccam.

Kathaii maggo tathatthena saccam? Cattāro maggassa maggatthā tathā avitathā anañnathā: maggassa niyyānattho hetuttho² dassanattho ādhipateyyattho. Ime cattāro maggassa maggatthā tathā avitathā anannathā.

Evam maggo tathatthena saccam.

3. Katih' ākārehi cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni? Catūh' ākārehi cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni; tathaṭṭhena anattaṭthena saccaṭṭhena paṭivedhaṭṭhena. Imehi catūh' ākārehi cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. 'Yain ekasaṅgahitaṁ, taṁ ekattaṁ; ekattaṁ ekena ñāṇena paṭivijjhatīti' cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni.

Katham tathatthena cattāri saccāni ekapativedhāni? Catūh' ākārehi tathatthena cattāri saccāni ekapativedhāni; dukkhassa dukkhattho tathattho, samudayassa samudayattho tathattho, nirodhassa nirodhattho tathattho, maggassa maggattho tathattho. Imehi catūh' ākārehi tathatthena cattāri saccāni ekasangahitāni. 'Yam ekansangahitam, tam ekattam; ekattam ekena ñāņena pativijjhatīti' cattāri saccāni ekapativedhāni.

Katham anattatthena cattāri saccāni ekapativedhāni? Catūh' ākārehi anattatthena cattāri saccāni ekapativedhāni: dukkhassa dukkhattho anattattho, samudayassa samudayattho anattattho, nirodhassa nirodhattho anattattho, maggassa maggattho anattattho. Imehi catūh' ākārehi anattatthena cattāri saccāni ekasangahitāni. 'Yam ekansangahitam, tam ekattam; ekattam ekena ñānena pativijjhatīti' cattāri saccāni ekapativedhāni.

Katham saccatthena cattāri saccāni ekapativedhāni? Catūh' ākārehi saccatthena cattāri saccāni ekapativedhāni dukkhassa dukkhatthe saccatthe, samudayassa samudayatthe saccatthe, nirodhassa nirodhatthe saccatthe, mag-

¹ vitonattho, S. S₂.

² hetattho, S₂. K.

gassa maggattho saccattho. Imehi catūh' ākārehi saccatthena cattāri saccāni ekasangahitāni. 'Yam ekansangahitam, tam ekattam; ekattam ekena ñāṇena paṭivijjhatīti' cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni.

Katham pativedhatthena cattāri saccāni ekapativedhāni? Catūh' ākārehi pativedhatthena cattāri saccāni ekapativedhāni: dukkhassa dukkhattho pativedhattho, samudayassa samudayattho pativedhattho, nirodhassa nirodhattho pativedhattho, maggassa maggattho pativedhattho. Imehi catūh' ākārehi pativedhatthena cattāri saccāni ekasangahitāni. 'Yam ekansangahitam, tam ekattam; ekattam ekena ñānena pativijjhatīti' cattāri saccāni ekapativedhāni.

4. Katham cattāri saccāni ekapativedhāni? Yam aniccam, tam dukkham; yam aniccam ca dukkham ca, tam anattā; yam aniccam ca dukkham ca anattā ca, tam tatham; yam aniccam ca dukkham ca anattā ca tatham ca, tam saccam; yam aniccam ca dukkham ca anattā ca tatham ca saccam ca, tam ekasangahitam. 'Yam ekasangahitam, tam ekattam; ekattam ekena māņena paṭivijjhatīti 'cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni.

Katih' ākārehi cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni? Navah' ākārehi cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni: tathaṭṭhena anattaṭṭhena saccaṭṭhena paṭivedhaṭṭhena abhiññaṭṭhena pariññaṭṭhena pahānaṭṭhena bhāvanaṭṭhena sacchikiriyaṭṭhena. Imehi navah' ākārehi cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. 'Yaṁ ekasaṅgahitaṁ, taṁ ekattaṁ; ekattaṁ ekena ñānena paṭivijjhatīti' cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni.

5. Katham tathaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni? Navah' ākārehi tathaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni: dukkhassa dukkhaṭṭho tathaṭṭho, samudayassa samudayattho tathaṭṭho, nirodhassa nirodhaṭṭho tathaṭṭho, maggassa maggaṭṭho tathaṭṭho, abhiññāya abhiññaṭṭho tathaṭṭho, pariññāya pariññaṭṭho tathaṭṭho, pahānassa pahānaṭṭho tathaṭṭho, bhāvanāya bhāvanaṭṭho tathaṭṭho, sacchikiriyāya sacchikiriyaṭṭho tathaṭṭho. Imehi navah' ākārehi tathaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. 'Yaṁ ekasaṅgahitaṁ, taṁ ekattaṁ; ekattaṁ ekena ñāṇena paṭivijjhatīti' cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni.

Katham anattaṭṭhena . . . pe . . . saccaṭṭhena . . . pe . . . paṭivedhaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni? Navah' ākārehi paṭivedhaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni: dukkhassa dukkhaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni: dukkhassa dukkhaṭṭhena paṭivedhaṭṭhena paṭivedhaṭṭhena paṭivedhaṭṭhena maggaṭṭhena paṭivedhaṭṭhena paṭivedhaṭṭhena paṭivedhaṭṭhena paṭivedhaṭṭhena paṭivedhaṭṭhena caṭtāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. 'Yam ekasaṅgahitam, tam ekattam; ekattam ekena ñāṇena paṭivijjhatīti' cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni.

6. Katih ākārehi cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni? Dvādasahi ākārehi cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni; tathaṭṭhena anattaṭṭhena saccaṭṭhena paṭivedhaṭṭhena abhijānanaṭṭhena¹ parijānanaṭṭhena² dhammaṭṭhena tathaṭṭhena³ ñātaṭṭhena sacchikiriyaṭṭhena phassanaṭṭhena⁴ abhisamayaṭṭhena. Imehi dvādasahi ākārehi cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. 'Yaṁ ekasaṅgahitaṁ, taṁ ekattaṁ; ekattaṁ ekena ñānena paṭivijjhatīti' cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni.

Katham tathaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni? Solasahi ākārehi tathaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni: dukkhassa pīlanaṭṭho sankhataṭṭho santāpaṭṭho viparināmaṭṭho tathaṭṭho, samudayassa āyuhanaṭṭho nidānaṭṭho saññogaṭṭho palibodhaṭṭho tathaṭṭho, nirodhassa nissaraṇaṭṭho vivekaṭṭho asankhataṭṭho amataṭṭho tathaṭṭho, maggassa niyyānaṭṭho hetuṭṭho dassanaṭṭho ādhipateyyaṭṭho tathaṭṭho. Imehi solasahi ākārehi tathaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. 'Yam ekasaṅgahitam, tam ekattam; ekattam ekena ñāṇena paṭivijjhatīti' cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni.

¹ abhijānatthena, M. S_2 . ² parijānatthena, S. S_2 . M.

³ S. S₂. omit tathatthena, which thus occurs twice in the list. (?) tatvatthena.

⁴ passanatthena, M.

⁵ tatattho, S. S₂., always.

Katham anattatthena . . . pe . . . saccatthena pativedhatthena abhijananatthena parijananatthena dhammatthena tathatthena nātatthena sacchikiriyatthena phassanatthena abhisamayatthena cattari saccani ekapati-Solasahi ākārehi abhisamayatthena cattāri vedhāni? saccāni ekapaţivedhāni: dukkhassa pīlanattho saikhatattho santāpattho viparināmattho abhisamayattho, samudayassa āyuhanattho nidānattho saññogattho palibodhattho abhisamayattho, nirodhassa nissaranattho vivekattho asankhatattho amatattho abhisamayattho, maggassa niyyanattho hetuttho dassanattho adhipateyyattho abhisamay-Imehi solasahi akarehi abhisamayatthena cattari saccāni ekasaigahitāni. 'Yam ekasaigahitam, tam ekattam; ekattam ekena naņena pativijjhatīti' cattāri saccāni ekapativedhāni.

7. Saccānam² kati lakkhaṇāni? Saccānam dve lakkhaṇāni: saṅkhatalakkhaṇañ ca asaṅkhatalakkhaṇañ ca. Saccānam imāni dve lakkhaṇāni.

Saccānam kati lakkhaṇāni? Saccānam cha lakkhaṇāni: sankhatānam saccānam uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, thitānam aññathattam paññāyati; asankhatassa saccassa na uppādo paññāyati, na vayo paññāyati, na thitassa aññathattam paññāyati. Saccānam imāni cha lakkhanāni.

Saccānam kati lakkhanāni? Saccānam dvādasa lakkhanāni: dukkhasaccassa uppādo pañnāyati, vayo pañnāyati, thitassa añnāthattam pañnāyati; samudayasaccassa uppādo pañnāyati, vayo pañnāyati, thitassa añnāthattam pañnāyati; maggasaccassa uppādo pañnāyati; vayo pañnāyati, thitassa annāthattam pañnāyati; nirodhasaccassa na uppādo pannāyati, na vayo pannāyati, na thitassa annāthattam pannāyati. Saccānam imāni dvādasa lakkhanāni.

8. Catunnam saccānam kati kusalā, kati akusalā, kati abyākatā? Samudayasaccam akusalam, maggasaccam

¹ tatatthena, S₂.; tathatthena, S.

² saccāni, S. S₂.

³ paññāyatītikānam, S. S₂.

⁴ titassa, S.

kusalam, nirodhasaccam abyākatam, dukkhasaccam siyā kusalam siyā abyākatam. Tīṇi¹ saccāni ekasaccena sangahitāni, ekam saccam tīhi saccehi sangahitam vatthuvasena pariyāyena.

- 'Siyā' ti. Kathañ ca siyā? Yam dukkhasaccam akusalam samudayasaccam akusalam, evam akusalaṭṭhena dve saccāni ekasaccena saṅgahitāni: ekasaccam dvīhi saccehi saṅgahitam. Yam dukkhasaccam kusalam maggasaccam kusalam, evam kusalaṭṭhena dve saccāni ekasaccena saṅgahitāni: ekam saccam dvīhi saccehi saṅgahitam. Yam dukkhasaccam abyākatam nirodhasaccam abyākatam, evam abyākataṭṭhena dve saccāni ekasaccena saṅgahitāni: ekasaccam dvīhi saccehi saṅgahitam. Evam siyā. Tīṇi saccāni ekasaccena saṅgahitāni, ekasaccam tīhi saccehi saṅgahitam vatthuvasena pariyāyenāti.
- 9. Pubbe me Bhikkhave sambodhā² anabhisambuddhassa Bodhisattass' eva sato etad ahosi-'Ko nu kho rūpassa assādo, ko ādīnavo, kim nissaraņam? Ko vedanāya assādo. ko ādīnavo, kim nissaranam? Ko saññāya assādo, ko ādīnavo, kim nissaraņam? Ko saikhārāņam assādo, ko ādīnavo, kim nissaraņam? Ko viññāņassa assādo, ko ādīnavo, kim nissaranan' ti? Tassa mayham Bhikkhave etad ahosi-'Yam kho rūpam paticca uppajjati sukham somanassam, ayam rūpassa assādo; yam rūpam aniccam dukkham³ vipariņāmadhammam, ayam rūpassa ādīnavo; yo rūpasmim chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānam, idam rūpassa nissaraņam. Yam vedanam paticca . . . pe . . . yam saññam paţicca, yam sankhāre paticca, yam viññānam paticea uppajjati sukham somanassam, ayam viññānassa assādo; yam viññānam aniccam dukkham viparināmadhammam, ayam viññānassa ādīnavo; yo viññānasmim chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānam, idam viññāņassa nissaranam.
- 10. Yāva kīvañ cāhaṁ⁴ Bhikkhave imesaṁ pañcannaṁ upādānakkhandhānaṁ evaṁ assādañ ca assādato ādīnavañ

¹ S. S₂. M. insert siyā before tīṇi.

² sambodhānam, S.

³ aniccam tam dukkham, S. M.

⁴ cāyam, S. S2.

ca ādīnavato nissaraņañ ca nissaraņato yathābhūtam nabbhaññāsim,¹ neva tāvāham² Bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamanabrāhmaņiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya anuttaram sammāsambodhim abhisambuddho³ paccaññāsim. Yato ca khvāham Bhikkhave imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam evam assādañ ca assādato ādīnavañ ca ādīnavato nissaraņañ ca nissaraņato yathābhūtam abbhaññāsim, athāham Bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya anuttaram sammāsambodhim abhisambuddho paccaññāsim. Ñāṇañ ca pana me dassanam udapādi 'akuppā me cetovimutti, ayam antimā jāti, natth' idāni punabbhavo' ti.

11. 'Yam rūpam paticca uppajjati sukham somanassam, ayam rūpassa assādo' ti pahānapativedho samudayasaccam; 'yam rūpam aniccam dukkham viparināmadhammam, ayam rūpassa ādīnavo' ti pariññāpaţivedho dukkhasaccam; 'yo rupasmim chandaragavinayo chandarāgappahānam, idam rūpassa nissaraņan' ti sacchikiriyāpativedho nirodhasaccam; yā imesu tīsu thānesu ditthi sankappo vācā kammanto ājīvo vāyāmo sati samādhi bhāvanāpativedho maggasaccam. 'Yam vedanam paticca ...pe...yam saññam paticca, yam sankhāre paticca, yam viññānam paticca uppajjati sukham somanassam, ayam viññāṇassa assādo' ti pahānapativedho samudayasaccam; 'yam viññāṇam aniccam dukkham viparināmadhammam, ayam viññānassa ādīnavo' ti pariññānativedho dukkhasaccam; 'yo viññanasmim chandaragavinayo chandarāgappahānam, idam viñnānassa nissaranan' ti sacchikiriyāpativedho nirodhasaccam; yā imesu tīsu thānesu ditthi sankappo vācā kammanto ājīvo vāyāmo sati samādhi bhavanapativedho maggasaccam.

12. 'Saccan' ti.4 Katih' ākārehi saccam'? Tīh' ākā-

¹ nabbhaññasi, S. S₂, M. ² tāvam, S. S₂.

³ abhisambodhim, S₂.; abhisambuddho ti, S. M.

⁴ K. omits saccan ti.

rehi saccam: esanațthena pariggahatthena pativedhatthena.

Katham esanaṭṭhena saccam? 'Jarāmaraṇam kimnidānam kim-samudayam kim-jātikam kim-pabhavan?' ti evam esanaṭṭhena saccam. 'Jarāmaraṇam jātinidānam jātisamudayam jātijātikam jātipabhavan' ti evam pariggahaṭṭhena saccam. Jarāmaraṇam ca pajānāti, jarāmaraṇasamudayam ca pajānāti, jarāmaraṇanirodham ca pajānāti, jarāmaraṇanirodham ca pajānāti, jarāmaraṇanirodhagāminipaṭipadam ca pajānāti. Evam paṭivedhaṭṭhena saccam.

'Jāti kim-nidānā kim-samudayā kim-jātikā kim-pabhavā?' ti evam esanaṭṭhena saccam. 'Jāti bhavanidānā bhavasamudayā bhavajātikā bhavapabhavā' ti evam pariggahaṭṭhena saccam.

Jātiñ ca pajānāti, jātisamudayañ ca pajānāti, jātinirodhañ ca pajānāti, jātinirodhagāminipatipadañ ca pajānāti. Evam pativedhatthena saccam.

'Bhavo kim-nidāno kim-samudayo kim-jātiko kim-pabhavo?' ti evam esanatthena saccam. 'Bhavo upādāna-nidāno upādānasamudayo upādānajātiko upādānapabhavo' ti evam pariggahatthena saccam. Bhavam ca pajānāti, bhavasamudayam ca pajānāti, bhavanirodham ca pajānāti, bhavanirodhagāminipatipadam ca pajānāti. Evam pativedhatthena saccam.

'Upādānam kim-nidānam kim-samudayam kim-jātikam kim-pabhavan?' ti evam esanatthena saccam. 'Upādānam taṇhānidānam taṇhāsamudayam taṇhājātikam taṇhāpabhavan' ti evam pariggahatthena saccam. Upādānam ca pajānāti, upādānasamudayam ca pajānāti, upādānanirodhagāminipatipadam ca pajānāti. Evam paṭivedhaṭthena saccam.

'Tanhā kim-nidānā kim-samudayā kim-jātikā kim-pabhavā?' ti evam esanatthena saccam.

'Tanhā vedanānidānā vedanāsamudayā vedanājātikā vedanāpabhavā' ti evam pariggahatthena saccam.

Tanhañ ca pajānāti, tanhāsamudayañ ca pajānāti, tanhānirodhañ ca pajānāti, tanhānirodhagāminipatipadañ ca pajānāti. Evam paṭivedhaṭṭhena saccam.

'Vedanā kim-nidānā kim-samudayā kim-jātikā kim-pabhavā?' ti evam esanatthena saccam. 'Vedanā phassanidānā phassasamudayā phassajātikā phassapabhavā' ti evam pariggahatthena saccam. Vedanan ca pajānāti, vedanāsamudayan ca pajānāti, vedanānirodhan ca pajānāti, vedanānirodhagāminipatipadan ca pajānāti. Evam pativedhatthena saccam.

'Phasso kim-nidāno kim-samudayo kim-jātiko kim-pabhavo?' ti evam esanatthena saccam. 'Phasso saļā-yatananidāno saļāyatanasamudayo saļāyatanajātiko saļā-yatanapabhavo' ti evam pariggahatthena saccam. Phassam ca pajānāti, phassasamudayam ca pajānāti, phassanirodham ca pajānāti, phassanirodhagāminipatipadam ca pajānāti. Evam pativedhatthena saccam.

'Saļāyatanam kim-nidānam kim-samudayam kim-jātikam kim-pabhavan?' ti evam esanatthena saccam. 'Saļāyatanam nāmarūpanidānam nāmarūpasamudayam nāmarūpajātikam nāmarūpapabhavan' ti evam pariggahatthena saccam. Saļāyatanam ca pajānāti, saļāyatanasamudayam ca pajānāti, saļāyatananirodham ca pajānāti, saļāyatananirodhagāminipatipadam ca pajānāti. Evam pativedhatthena saccam.

'Nāmarūpam kim-nidānam kim-samudayam kim-jātikam kim-pabhavan?' ti evam esanatthena saccam. Nāmarūpam viññānanidānam viññānasamudayam viñnānajātikam viññānapabhavan' ti evam pariggahatthena saccam. Nāmarūpan ca pajānāti, nāmarūpasamudayañ ca pajānāti, nāmarūpanirodhañ ca pajānāti, nāmarūpanirodhagāminipatipadañ ca pajānāti. Evam pativedhatthena saccam.

'Viññāṇam kim-nidānam kim-samudayam kim-jātikam kim-pabhavan?' ti evam esanaṭṭhena saccam. 'Viññāṇam saṅkhāranidānam saṅkhārasamudayam saṅkhāra-jātikam saṅkhārapabhavan' ti evam pariggahaṭṭhena saccam. Viññāṇañ ca pajānāti, viññāṇasamudayañ ca pajānāti, viññāṇanirodha-gāminipaṭipadan ca pajānāti. Evam paṭivedhaṭṭhena saccam.

'Sankhārā kim-nidānā kim-samudayā kim-jātikā kim-pabhavā?' ti evam esanatthena saccam.

'Sankhārā avijjānidānā avijjāsamudayā avijjājātikā avijjāpabhavā' ti evam pariggahatthena saccam.

Sankhāre ca pajānāti, sankhārasamudayan ca pajānāti, sankhāranirodhan ca pajānāti, sankhāranirodhagāminipaṭipadan ca pajānāti. Evam paṭivedhaṭṭhena saccam.

13. Jarāmaranam dukkhasaccam, jāti samudayasaccam, ubhinnam pi nissaranam nirodhasaccam, nirodhapajanana maggasaccam; jāti dukkhasaccam, bhavo samudayasaccam, ubhinnam pi nissaranam nirodhasaccam, nirodhapajānanā maggasaccam; bhavo dukkhasaccam, upādānam samudayasaccam, ubhinnam pi nissaranam nirodhasaccam, nirodhapajānanā maggasaccam; upādānam dukkhasaccam, tanhā samudayasaccam, ubhinnam pi nissaraņam nirodhasaccam, nirodhapajānanā maggasaccam; tanhā dukkhasaccam, vedanā samudayasaccam, ubhinnam pi nissaranam nirodhasaccam, nirodhapajānanā maggasaccam; vedanā dukkhasaccam, phasso samudayasaccam, ubhinnam pi nissaranam nirodhasaccam, nirodhapajanana maggasaccam; phasso dukkhasaccam, salayatanam samudayasaccam, ubhinnam pi nissaranam nirodhasaccam, nirodhapajānanā maggasaccam; salāyatanam dukkhasaccam, nămarūpam samudayasaccam, ubhinnam pi nissaranam nirodhasaccam, nirodhapajānanā maggasaccam; nāmarūpam dukkhasaccam, vinnānam samudayasaccam, ubhinnam pi nissaranam nirodhasaccam, nirodhapajānanā maggasaccam; viñnāņam dukkhasaccam, sankhārā samudayasaccam, ubhinnam pi nissaranam nirodhasaccam, nirodhapajānanā maggasaccam; sankhārā dukkhasaccam, avijiā samudayasaccam, ubhinnam pi nissaraņam nirodhasaccam, nirodhapajānanā maggasaccam.

Jarāmaraṇaṁ dukkhasaccaṁ, jāti siyā dukkhasaccaṁ siyā samudayasaccaṁ,¹ ubhinnaṁ pi nissaraṇaṁ nirodhasaccaṁ, nirodhapajānanā maggasaccaṁ; jāti dukkha-

¹ jarāmaraṇaṁ dukkhasaccaṁ siyā samudayasaccaṁ, S. S₂. M.

saccam, bhavo siyā dukkhasaccam siyā samudayasaccam, ubhinnam pi nissaranam nirodhasaccam, nirodhapajānanā maggasaccam; ... pe ... sankhārā¹ dukkhasaccam, avijjā siyä dukkhasaccam siyā samudayasaccam, ubhinnam pi nissaranam nirodhasaccam, nirodhapajānanā maggasaccan ti.

Saccakathā.

Bhāņavāra m.

¹ S. S₂. M. omit from here to the end.

II

III. YUGANANDHAVAGGE BOJJHANGAKATHĀ

Sāvatthinidānam.

1. Satti ime Bhikkhave bojjhangā. Katame satta? Satisambojjhango dhammavicayasambojjhango viriyasambojjhango pītisambojjhango passaddhisambojjhango samādhisambojjhango upekkhāsambojjhango. Ime kho Bhikkhave satta bojjhangā.

'Bojjhangā' ti. Ken' atthena bojjhangā?

'Bodhāya¹ samvattantīti '² bojjhangā, 'bujjhantīti 'bojjhangā, 'anubujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'patibujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'sambujjhantīti' bojjhangā; bujjhanatthena bojjhangā, anubujjhanatthena bojjhangā, patibujjhanatthena bojjhangā, sambujjhanaṭṭhena bojjhangā. 'Bodhentīti' bojjhangā, 'anubodhentīti' bojjhangā, 'paţibodhentīti' 'sambodhentīti' bojjhangā; bodhanatthena bojjhangā, bojjhangā, anubodhanatthena bojjhangā, patibodhanatthena bojjhangā, sambodhanatthena bojjhangā. pakkhiyatthena bojjhanga, anubodhipakkhiyatthena bojjhangā, patibodhipakkhiyatthena bojjhangā, sambodhipakkhiyatthena bojjhangā; buddhilābhatthena bojjhangā, buddhipatilābhatthena bojjhangā, buddhiropanatthena bojjhangā, buddhi-abhiropanatthena bojjhangā, buddhipāpanaṭṭhena⁴ bojjhaṅgā, buddhisaṁpāpanaṭṭhena⁵ bojjhaṅgā.

2. Mūlatthena bojjhangā, mūlacariyatthena bojjhangā, mūlapariggahatthena bojjhangā, mūlaparivāratthena boj-

¹ bodhiyassa, S. S₂.; bodhiyam, K.

² sattatīti, S. S₂.

³ buddhilabhanatthena, M.; K. omits.

⁴ buddhipāpatthena, S. S2.

⁵ buddhisampāpatthena, S. S₂.

jhangā, mūlaparipūratthena bojjhangā, mūlaparipākatthena bojjhanga, mulapatisambhidatthena bojjhanga, mūlapatisambhidāpāpanatthena bojjhangā, mūlapatisambhidāya vasībhāvanatthena bojjhangā, mūlapatisambhidāya vasībhāvappattānam pi bojjhangā; hetutthena bojjhangā, hetucariyatthena bojjhanga, hetupariggahatthena jhangā, hetuparivāratthena bojjhangā, hetuparipūratthena bojjhangā, hetuparipākatthena bojjhangā, hetupatisambhidatthena bojihangā, hetupatisambhidāpāpanatthena bojjhanga, hetupatisambhidaya vasībhavanatthena bojjhangā, hetupatisambhidāya vasībhāvappattānam pi bojjhangā; paccayatthena bojjhangā, paccayacariyatthena bojjhangā, paccayapariggahatthena bojjhangā, paccayaparivāratthena bojihangā, paccayaparipūratthena bojihangā. paccayaparipākatthena bojjhangā, paccayapatisambhidatthena bojjhangā, paccayapatisambhidāpāpanatthena bojjhaigā, paccayapaţisambhidāya vasībhāvanatthena bojjhangā, paccayapatisambhidāya vasībhāvappattānam pi bojjhangā; visuddhatthena bojjhangā, visuddhicariyatthena bojjhangā, visuddhipariggahatthena bojjhangā, visuddhiparivāratthena bojjhangā, visuddhiparipūratthena bojjhangā, visuddhiparipākatthena bojjhangā, visuddhipatisambhidatthena bojjhangā, visuddhipatisambhidāpāpanatthena bojjhangā, visuddhipatisambhidāya vasībhāvanatthena bojjhangā, visuddhipatisambhidāya vasībhāvappattānam pi bojjhangā; anavajjatthena bojjhangā, anavajjacariyatthena bojjhangā, anavajjapariggahatthena jhangā, anavajjaparivāratthena bojjhangā, anavajjaparipūratthena bojjhaigā, anavajjaparipākatthena bojjhaigā, anavajjapatisambhidatthena bojjhanga, anavajjapatisambhidāpāpanatthena bojjhangā, anavajjapatisambhidāya vasībhāvanatthena bojjhangā, anavajjapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvappattānam pi bojjhangā; nekkhammatthena bojjhangā, nekkhammacariyatthena bojjhangā, nekkhammapariggahatthena bojjhangā, nekkhammaparivāratthena bojjhangā, nekkhammaparipūratthena bojjhangā, nek-

¹ S. M. insert mūlahetutthena bojjhangā here.

khammaparipākatthena bojjhangā, nekkhammapatisambhidatthena bojjhangā, nekkhammapatisambhidāpāpanatthena bojjhangā, nekkhammapatisambhidāya vasībhāvanatthena bojjhangā, nekkhammapatisambhidāya vasībhāvappattānam pi bojjhangā; vimuttatthena bojjhangā, vimutticariyatthena bojjhanga, vimuttipariggahatthena bojjhangā, vimuttiparivāratthena bojjhangā, vimuttiparipūratthena bojjhangā, vimuttiparipākatthena bojjhangā, vimuttipatisambhidatthena bojjhangā, vimuttipatisambhidāpāpanatthena bojjhangā, vimuttipatisambhidāya vasībhāvanatthena bojjhangā, vimuttipatisambhidāya vasībhāvappattanam pi bojjhangā; anāsavatthena bojjhangā, anāsavacariyatthena bojjhangā, anāsavapariggahatthena bojjhangā, anāsavaparivāratthena bojjhangā, anāsavaparipūratthena bojjhangā, anāsavaparipākatthena bojjhangā, anāsavapatisambhidatthena bojjhangā, anāsavapatisambhidāpāpanatthena bojjhangā, anāsavapatisambhidāya vasībhāvanatthena bojjhangā, anāsavapatisambhidāya vasībhāvappattānam pi bojjhangā; vivekatthena bojjhangā, vivekacariyatthena bojjhanga, vivekapariggahatthena bojjhanga, vivekaparivāratthena bojjhangā, vivekaparipūratthena bojjhangā, vivekaparipākatthena bojjhangā, vivekapatisambhidatthena bojjhangā, vivekapatisambhidāpāpanatthena bojjhangā, vivekapatisambhidāya vasībhāvanatthena bojjhangā, vivekapatisambhidāya vasībhāvappattānam pi bojjhangā; vossaggatthena bojjhangā, vossaggacariyatthena bojjhangā, vossaggapariggahatthena bojjhangā, vossaggaparivāratthena bojjhangā, vossaggaparipūratthena bojjhangā, vossaggaparipākatthena bojjhangā, vossaggapatisambhidatthena bojjhangā, vossaggapatisambhidāpāpanatthena bojjhangā, vossaggapatisambhidāya vasībhāvanatthena bojjhangā, vossaggapatisambhidāya vasībhāvappattānam pi bojjhangā.

3. 'Mūlattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'hetuttham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'paccayattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'visuddhattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'anavajjattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'nekkhammattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'vimuttattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'anā-

savattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'vivekattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'vossaggattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā; 'mūlacariyattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'hetucariyattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'paccayacariyattham bujjhantīti ' bojjhangā, 'visuddhicariyattham bujjhantīti ' bojjhangā, 'anavajjacariyattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'nekkhammacariyattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'vimutticariyattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'anāsavacariyattham bujjhantīti 'bojjhangā, 'vivekacariyattham bujjhantīti ' bojjhangā, 'vossaggacariyattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā; 'mūlapariggahattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā . . . pe . . . vossaggapariggahattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā; 'mūlaparivārattham bujjhantīti 'bojjhangā . . . pe . . . 'vossaggaparivārattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā; 'mūlaparipūrattham bujjhantīti 'bojjhangā . . . pe . . . 'vossaggaparipūrattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā; 'mūlaparipākattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā . . . pe . . . 'vossaggaparipākattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā; 'mūlapatisambhidattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā . . . pe . . . 'vossaggapatisambhidattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā; 'mūlapatisambhidāpāpanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā . . . pe . . . 'vossaggapatisambhidāpāpanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā; 'mūlapatisambhidāya vasībhāvanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā . . . pe . . . 'vossaggapatisambhidāya vasībhāvanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā . . . pe . . .

4. 'Pariggahattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'parivārattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'paripūrattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'ekaggattham' bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'avikkhepattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'paggahattham bujhantīti' bojjhangā, 'avisārattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'anāvilattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'aniñjanattham' bujhantīti' bojjhangā, 'ekattupatthānavasena cittassa thitattham' bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'ārammanattham bujhantīti' bojjhangā, 'gocarattham bujhantīti' bojjhangā, 'gocarattham bujhantīti' bojjhangā, 'pa-

i ekaggatam, S. S₂.

² anaññattham, M.; vutthānam, S. S₂.

³ vivekattham, S. S₂.

hānattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'pariccāgattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'vutthānattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'vivattanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, santattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'panītattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'anāsavattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'animittattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'sunīnatattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'sunīnatattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'anativattanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'anativattanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'yuganandhattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'hetuttham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'dassanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'dassanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'ādhipateyyattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā.

5. 'Samathassa avikkhepattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'vipassanāya anupassanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'samathavipassanānam ekarasattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'yuganandhassa anativattanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'sikkhāya samādānattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'ārammanassa gocarattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'līnassa cittassa paggahattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'uddhaccassa cittassa viniggahattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'ubhovisuddhānam ajjhupekkhanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'visesādhigamattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'uttaripativedhattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'saccābhisamayattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'nirodhapatitṭhāpanattham' bujjhantīti' bojjhangā.

6. 'Saddhindriyassa adhimokkhaṭṭhaṁ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'paññindriyassa dassanaṭṭhaṁ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'saddhābalassa assaddhiye akampiyaṭṭhaṁ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'paññābalassa avijjāya akampiyaṭṭhaṁ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'satisambojjhaṅgassa upaṭṭhānaṭṭhaṁ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa paṭisaṅkhān-

¹ rathakattham, S. S2.

² nīyānikaṭṭhaṁ, S.; niyyānikaṭṭhaṁ, S₂.

 $^{^{3}}$ nirodhe patitthāpakattham, S. K.; nirodhapatitthānattham, $S_{2}.$

aṭṭhaṁ bujjhantīti' bojjhangā; 'sammādiṭṭhiyā¹ dassanațțham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā . . . pe . . . 'sammāsamādhissa² avikkhepattham bujjhantīti 'bojjhangā.

'Indriyanam adhipateyyattham bujjhantīti' bojjhanga, 'balānam's akampiyattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'bojjhangānam 4 niyyānattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'maggassa hetuttham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'satipatthānānam upatthānattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'sammappadhānānam padahattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'iddhipādānam ijjhanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'saccānam tathattham's bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'payogānam' patipassaddhattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaigā, ' phalānam's sacchikiriyattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'paññāya pajānanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā,9 'vitakkassa abhiropanattham bujjhantīti ' bojjhangā, 'vicārassa upavicārattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'pītiyā pharanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaigā, 'sukhassa abhisandanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'cittassa ekaggattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā.

7. 'Āvajjanaṭṭhaṁ¹º bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vijānanattham bujihantīti' bojjhangā, 'pajānanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhāngā, 'sanjānanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'ekodattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā; 'abhinnāya ñātattham¹¹ bujjhantīti 'bojjhangā, 'pariññāya tīranattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā; 'pahānassa pariccāgattham' 12 bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'bhāvanāya ekarasaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojihangā; 'sacchikiriyāya phassanattham bujjhantīti'

¹ diţţhiyā, S. S₂.

² samādhissa, M. S. S₂. ³ phalānam, S. S₂.

⁴ S. S₂. M. omit bojjhangānam. ⁵ padahanattham, K. 6 tatattham, M.

⁷ yogānam, S. S₂.

⁸ phalassa, M.; phalasacchikiriyattham, S. S2.

⁹ K. omits 'paññāya pajānanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā. S2. omits, but adds in margin, paññāya pajānanattham . . . pe

¹⁰ anavajjanattham, M.

¹¹ abhiññeyyattham, K.

¹² paricagattham, M.

bojjhangā, 'khandhānam khandhaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā; 'dhātūnam dhātuṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'āyatanānam āyatanaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā; 'sankhatānam sankhataṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'asankhatassa asankhataṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā.

- 8. 'Cittaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'cittānantarikaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'cittassa vuṭṭhānaṭṭham¹ bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'cittassa vijānanaṭṭham² bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'cittassa hetuṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'cittassa paccayaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'cittassa samaṭṭham⁴ bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'cittassa ārammaṇaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'cittassa ārammaṇaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'cittassa cariyaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'cittassa gataṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'cittassa abhinīhārattham' bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'cittassa niyyānaṭṭham' bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'cittassa niyyānaṭṭham' bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'cittassa nissaraṇaṭṭham' bujjhantīti' bojjhangā.
- 9. 'Ekatte' āvajjanaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'ekatte vijānanaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'ekatte pajānanaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'ekatte sanjānanaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'ekatte ekodaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'ekatte pakhandanaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'ekatte pasīdanaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'ekatte santiṭṭhamaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'ekatte vimuttaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā,

¹ samutthanattham, S.

² avijjanattham, S. S₂.; vivattanattham, M.

³ vatthattham, K.; cittattham, S. S₂.

⁴ sammattham, S. S₂.; bhummattham, K.

⁵ cittavatthussa, K.

⁶ abhisārattham, S₂.; K. omits from here to end of sec. 8.

 $^{^7\,}$ S. S2. omit cittassa niyyānaṭṭhaṁ bujjhantīti bojjhaṅgā.

⁸ nīvaranattham, S. S₂.

 $^{^{9}}$ ekatthena, S. S_{2} , and afterwards ekatthe or ekatthe; ekatte, K., with ekatthe as v.l.

passādanattham, S. S2.; passanattham, M.

'ekatte "etam¹ santan" ti² passanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'ekatte yānīkatattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'ekatte vatthukatattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'ekatte anutthitattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'ekatte paricitattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'ekatte susamāraddhattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'ekatte pariggahattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'ekatte parivārattham bujjhantīti' bojihangā, 'ekatte paripūrattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'ekatte samodhānattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'ekatte adhitthanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhanga, 'ekatte asevanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'ekatte bhāvanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'ekatte bahulīkammattham' bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'ekatte susamuggatattham' bujjhantīti' bojjhanga, 'ekatte suvisuddhattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā; 'ekatte bunjanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'ekatte anubunjanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'ekatte patibunjanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'ekatte sambunjanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā; 'ekatte bodhanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'ekatte anubodhanattham bujjhantīti 'bojjhangā, 'ekatte patibodhanattham bujjhantīti ' bojjhangā, 'ekatte sambodhanattham 5 bujjhantīti 'bojjhangā, 'ekatte bodhipakkhiyattham' bujjhantīti ' bojjhaigā, 'ekatte anubodhipakkhiyattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'ekatte patibodhipakkhiyattham bujjhantīti' bojjhanga, 'ekatte sambodhipakkhiyattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā; 'ekatte jotanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'ekatte ujjotanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'ekatte anujotanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'ekatte patijotanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'ekatte sañjotanaţţham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā.

10. 'Pahānaṭṭham' bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'nirodhaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'patāpanaṭṭham' bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'virocanaṭṭham' bujjhantīti' boj-

¹ evam, S. S₂.

² santati, S₂.

³ S. S₂. M. omit.

⁴ S. S₂. omit.

⁵ S. S₂. M. omit.

⁶ S. S₂. M. omit.

⁷ vīmamsāya pahānaṭṭham, K.

⁸ S. S₂. M. omit.

⁹ S. S₂. M. omit.

jhangā, 'kilesānam santāpattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'amalattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'vimalaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'nimmalattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'samattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'samayattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'vivekattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'vivekacariyattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'virāgattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'virāgacariyattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'nirodhattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'nirodhacariyattham bujjhantīti 'bojjhangā, 'vossaggattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'vossaggacariyattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaigā, 'vimuttattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaigā, 'vimutticariyattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā; 'chandattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'chandassa mūlattham bujjhantīti' 'chandassa padahattham' bujjhantīti' bojbojjhangā, jhangā, 'chandassa padhānattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'chandassa ijjhanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'chandassa adhimokkhattham² bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'chandassa paggahatthan bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'chandassa upatthanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhanga, 'chandassa avikkhepattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'chandassa dassanattham bujjhantīti 'bojjhangā, 'viriyattham bujjhantīti ' bojjhangā, 'cittattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā; 'vīmamsattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'vīmamsāya mūlattham bujjhantīti 'bojjhangā, 'vīmamsāya padahattham' bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'vīmamsāya padhānattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'vīmamsāya ijjhanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'vīmamsāya adhimokkhattham' bujjhantīti ' bojjhanga, 'vīmamsaya paggahattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'vīmamsāya upatthānattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'vīmamsāya avikkhepattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'vīmamsāya dassanaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā.

11. 'Dukkhassa pīlanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'dukkhassa sankhatattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'dukkhassa santāpattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'dukkhassa

¹ vārattham, S. S₂.; pādattham, K.; harattham, M.

² vimokkhattham, M.

³ padattham, M.; pathamattham, S. S₂.

vipariņāmattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā; 'samudayassa āyuhanattham nidānattham sañnogattham palibodhattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā; 'nirodhassa nissaraṇattham vivekattham asankhatattham amatattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā; 'maggassa niyyānattham hetuttham dassanattham ādhipateyyattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā.

'Tathattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'anannathattham' bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'anattattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'saccattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'pativedhattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā; 'abhijānanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'parijānanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'dhammattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'dhātuttham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'ñātattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'sacchikiriyattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'phassanattham bujjhantīti 'bojjhangā, 'abhisamayattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'nekkhammam bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'abyāpādam bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'ālokasañnam bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'avikkhepam bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'dhammavavatthānam bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'ñāṇam bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'pāmojjam bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'pathamajjhānam bujjhantīti' bojjhangā . . . 'Arahattamaggam bujjhantīti' bojjhangā.

12. 'Adhimokkhatthena saddhindriyam bujjhantīti' bojjhangā... pe... 'dassanatthena paññindriyam bujjhantīti' bojjhangā; 'assaddhiye akampiyatthena saddhābalam bujjhantīti' bojjhangā... pe... 'avijjāya akampiyatthena paññābalam bujjhantīti' bojjhangā; 'upatthānatthena satisambojjhangam bujjhantīti' bojjhangā... pe... 'patisankhānatthena upekkhāsambojjhangam bujjhantīti' bojjhangā; 'dassanatthena sammāditthim bujjhantīti' bojjhangā... pe... 'avikkhepatthena sammāsamādhim bujjhantīti' bojjhangā; 'ādhipateyyatthena indriyam bujjhantīti' bojjhangā... pe... 'akampiyatthena balam bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'niyyānattham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā... pe... 'hetutthena maggam bujhantīti' bojjhangā, 'upatthānatthena satipatthānam

¹ antattham, S.; anantattham, S₂.; K. omits.

bujjhantīti' bojjhangā . . . pe . . . 'padahatthena sammappadhānam bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'ijjhanatthena iddhipādam bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'tathatthena saccam bujjhantīti' bojjhangā; 'avikkhepatthena samatham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'anupassanatthena vipassanam bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'ekarasatthena samathavipassanam bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'anativattanatthena yuganandham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'samvaratthena sīlavisuddhim bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'avikkhepatthena cittavisuddhim bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'dassanatthena ditthivisuddhim bujjhantīti' bojjhangā; 'muttatthena vimokkham bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'pativedhatthena vijjam bujjhantīti' bojjhanga, 'pariccagatthena vimuttim bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'samucchedatthena khaye ñānam bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'patipassaddhatthena anuppāde nanam bujjhantīti' bojjhangā; 'chandam mūlatthena bujjhantīti' bojjhanga, 'manasikaram samutthanatthena bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'phassam samodhānatthena bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'vedanam samosaraņatthena bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'samādhim pamukhatthena bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'satim ādhipateyyatthena bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'paññam tatuttaratthena bujjhantīti' bojjhangā, 'vimuttim sāratthena bujjhantīti 'bojjhangā, 'amatogadham nibbānam pariyosānatthena bujjhantīti' bojjhangā.

Sāvatthinidānam.

13. Tatra kho āyasmā Sāriputto bhikkhū āmantesi: 'Āvuso' ti. 'Āvuso' ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa paceasosum. Āyasmā Sāriputto etad avoca—'Satt' ime āvuso bojjhangā. Katame satta? Satisambojjhango dhammavicayasambojjhango... pe... upekkhāsambojjhango. Ime kho āvuso satta bojjhangā. Imesam svāham āvuso sattannam bojjhangānam yena yena bojjhangena ākankhāmi pubbanhasamayam viharitum, tena tena bojjhangena pubbanhasamayam viharāmi; yena yena bojjhangena ākankhāmi majjhantikasamayam ... pe... sāyanhasamayam viharitum, tena tena bojjhangena

sāyanhasamayam viharāmi. Satisambojjhango iti ce me āvuso hoti, 'appamāņo' ti me hoti, 'susamāraddho' ti me hoti, titthantam vacanami 'titthatīti' pajānāmi; sace pi me cavati, 'idappaccayā me cavatīti 'pajānāmi. Dhammavicayasambojjhango . . . pe . . . upekkhāsambojjhango iti ce me avuso hoti, 'appamaņo' ti me hoti, 'susamaraddho' ti me hoti, titthantam vacanam² 'titthatīti' pajānāmi; sace pi me cavati, 'idappaccayā me cavatīti' pajānāmi. Seyvathāpi āvuso rañno vā rājamahāmattassa vā nānārattānam dussānam dussakaraņļako pūro assa, so³ yañ ñad eva dussayugam ākankheyya pubbanhasamayam pārupitum, tan tad eva dussayugam pubbanhasamayam pārupeyya; yañ ñad eva dussayugam ākankheyya majjhantikasamayam . . . pe . . . sāyanhasamayam pārupitum, tan tad eva dussayugam sayanhasamayam parupeyya; evam eva kho aham āvuso sattannam bojjhangānam yena yena bojjhangena ākankhāmi pubbanhasamayam viharitum, tena tena bojjhangena pubbanhasamayam viharāmi; yena yena bojjhangena ākankhāmi majjhantikasamayam . . . pe . . . sāyanhasamayam viharitum, tena tena bojjhangena sāyanhasamayam viharāmi. Satisambojjhango iti ce me āvuso hoti, 'appamano' ti me hoti, 'susamaraddho' ti me hoti, titthantam vacanam 'titthatīti' pajānāmi; sace pi me cavati, 'idappaccayā me cavatīti' pajānāmi. Dhammavicayasambojjhango . . . pe . . . upekkhāsambojjhango iti ce me avuso hoti, 'appamaņo' ti me hoti, 'susamaraddho' ti me hoti, titthatīti' pajānāmi; sace pi me cavati, 'idappaccayā me cavatīti' pajānāmi.

14. Katham 'satisambojjhango iti ce me hotīti' bojjhango? Yāvatā nirodhūpaṭṭhāti, tāvatā 'satisambojjhango iti ce me hotīti' bojjhango. Seyyathāpi telappadīpassa jhāyato yāvatā acchi tāvatā vanno, yāvatā vanno tāvatā acchi; evam eva yāvatā nirodhūpaṭṭhāti tāvatā 'satisambojjhango iti ce me hotīti' bojjhango.

¹ cavanam, M.; caram, K.; vacanam, S. S₂.

² vacanam, M.

⁸ S. S₂., M. omit so.

Katham 'appamāņo iti me hotīti 'bojjhango. 'Pamāṇabandhā¹ kilesā sabbe ca² pariyuṭṭhānā ye ca² sankhārā ponobbhavikā, appamāno nirodho acalaṭṭhena³ asankhataṭṭhena; yāvatā nirodhūpaṭṭhāti, tāvatā 'appamāno iti me hotīti 'bojjhango.

Katham 'susamāraddho iti me hotīti' bojjhango? Visamā kilesā sabbe ca pariyuṭṭhānā ye ca sankhārā ponobbhavikā, samadhammo nirodho santaṭṭhena paṇīt-aṭṭhena; yāvatā nirodhūpaṭṭhāti, tāvatā 'susamāraddho iti me hotīti' bojjhango.

15. Katham titthantam vacanam 'titthatīti' pajānāmi, sace pi cavati 'idappaccayā cavatīti' pajānāmi?

Katih' ākārehi satisambojjhango titthati? Katih' ākārehi satisambojjhango cavati?

Atthah' ākārehi satisambojjhango titthati, atthah' ākārehi satisambojjhango cavati.

Katamehi aṭṭhah' ākārehi satisambojjhango tiṭṭhati? Anuppādam āvajjitattā satisambojjhango tiṭṭhati, uppādam anāvajjitattā satisambojjhango tiṭṭhati, appavattam āvajjitattā satisambojjhango tiṭṭhati, pavattam anāvajjitattā satisambojjhango tiṭṭhati, animittam āvajjitattā satisambojjhango tiṭṭhati, nimittam anāvajjitattā satisambojjhango tiṭṭhati, nirodham āvajjitattā satisambojjhango tiṭṭhati. Imehi aṭṭhah' ākārehi satisambojjhango tiṭṭhati.

Katamehi atthah' ākārehi satisambojjhango cavati? Uppādam āvajjitattā satisambojjhango cavati, anuppādam anāvajjitattā satisambojjhango cavati, pavattam āvajjitattā satisambojjhango cavati, appavattam anāvajjitattā satisambojjhango cavati, nimittam āvajjitattā satisambojjhango cavati, animittam anāvajjitattā satisambojjhango cavati, sankhāre āvajjitattā satisambojjhango cavati, nirodham anāvajjitattā satisambojjhango cavati. Imehi atthah' ākārehi satisambojjhango cavati.

¹ samānandhā, S. S₂.; pamāṇavantā, K. ² va, K.

³ K. omits. ⁴ ce, S. S₂. M.

⁵ tittham tam titthatīti, S.; titthatam titthatīti, S₂.; caram, K.; cavanam, M.

Evam titthantam vacanam 'titthatīti' pajānāmi, sace pi cavati 'idappaccayā cavatīti' pajānāmi . . . pe. . . .

16. Katham 'upekkhāsambojjhango iti ce me hotīti' bojjhango? Yāvatā nirodhūpaṭṭhāti, tāvatā 'upekkhāsambojjhango iti ce me hotīti' bojjhango. Seyyathāpi telappadīpassa jhāyato yāvatā acchi tāvatā vaṇṇo, yāvatā vaṇṇo tāvatā acchi; evam eva yāvatā nirodhūpaṭṭhāti tāvatā 'upekkhāsambojjhango iti ce me hotīti' bojjhango.

Katham 'appamāņo iti me hotīti 'bojjhango? Pamāṇabandhā kilesā sabbe en pariyuṭṭhānā ye ca sankhārā ponobbhavikā, appamāno nirodho acalaṭṭhena asankhataṭṭhena; yāvatā nirodhūpaṭṭhāti, tāvatā 'appamāṇo iti me hotīti 'bojjhango.

Katham 'susamāraddho iti me hotīti' bojjhango? Visamā kilesā sabbe ca pariyutthānā ye ca sankhārā ponobbhavikā, samadhammo nirodho santatthena panītatthena; yāvatā nirodhūpatthāti, tāvatā 'susamāraddho iti me hotīti' bojjhango.

Katham titthantam vacanam 'titthatīti' pajānāmi, sace pi cavati 'idappaccayā cavatīti' pajānāmi?

Katih' ākārehi upekkhāsambojjhango titthati? Katih' ākārehi upekkhāsambojjhango cavati?

Atthah' ākārehi upekkhāsambojjhango titthati, atthah' ākārehi upekkhāsambojjhango cavati.

17. Katamehi atthah' ākārehi upekkhāsambojjhango Anuppādam āvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhango titthati? titthati, uppādam anāvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaigo titthati, appavattam avajjitatta upekkhasambojjhango titthati, anāvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhango pavattam titthati, āvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhango animittam titthati, nimittam anāvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhango titthati. nirodham avajjitatta upekkhasambojjhango titthati, sankhāre anāvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhango titthati. Imehi atthah' ākārehi upekkhāsambojjhango titthati.

Katamehi atthah' ākārehi upekkhāsambojjhango cavati? Uppādam āvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhango cavati, anuppādam anāvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhango cavati, pavattam āvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhango cavati, appavattam anā-

vajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaigo cavati, nimittam āvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaigo cavati, animittam anāvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaigo cavati, sankhāre āvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaigo cavati, nirodhan anāvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaigo cavati. Imehi aṭṭhah' ākārehi upekkhāsambojjhaigo cavati.

Evam titthantam vacanam 'titthatīti' pajānāmi, sace pi cavati 'idappaccayā cavatīti' pajānāmīti.

Bojjhangakathā.

II

IV. YUGANANDHAVAGGE METTĀKATHĀ

Savatthinidānan

- 1. Mettāva Bhikkhave cetovimuttiyā āsevitāva bhāvitāva bahulīkatāva yānīkatāva vatthukatāva anutthitāva paricitāva susamāraddhāva ekādas' ānisamsā pātikaikhā. Katame ekādasa? Sukham supati, sukham patibujjhati, na pāpakam supinam passati, manussānam piyo hoti, amanussānam piyo hoti, devatā rakkhanti, nāssa¹ aggi vā visam vā sattham vā kamati,² tuvatam cittam samādhiyati, mukhavanno vippasīdati, asammūlho kālam karoti, uttarim appativijjhanto brahmalokūpago hoti. Mettāva Bhikkhave cetovimuttivā āsevitāva bhāvitāva bahulīkatāva yānīkatāva vatthukatāva anutthitāva paricitāva susamāraddhāva ime ekādas' ānisamsā pāṭikankhā.
- 2. Atthi anodhiso pharaṇā³ mettā cetovimutti, atthi odhiso pharaṇā mettā cetovimutti, atthi disā pharaṇā mettā cetovimutti.

Katih' ākārehi anodhiso pharaṇā mettā cetovimutti? Katih' ākārehi odhiso pharaṇā mettā cetovimutti? Katih' ākārehi disā pharaṇā mettā cetovimutti?

Pañcah' ākārehi anodhiso pharaṇā mettā cetovimutti, sattah' ākārehi odhiso pharaṇā mettā cetovimutti, dasah' ākārehi disā pharaṇā mettā cetovimutti.

Katamehi pañcah' ākārehi anodhiso pharaṇā mettā cetovimutti? 'Sabbe sattā averā abyāpajjhā anīghā sukhī attānam pariharantu, sabbe pāṇā . . . pe . . . sabbe bhūtā, sabbe puggalā, sabbe attabhāvapariyāpannā averā abyā-

¹ nassa, M.

² khamati, S.

³ bharamã, S.

pajjhā anīghā sukhī attānam pariharantūti', imehi pañcah' ākārehi anodhiso pharanā mettā cetovimutti.

Katamehi sattah' ākārehi odhiso pharaṇā mettā cetovimutti? 'Sabbā itthiyo averā abyāpajjhā anīghā sukhī attānam pariharantu, sabbe purisā...pe...sabbe ariyā, sabbe anariyā, sabbe devā, sabbe manussā, sabbe vinipātikā averā abyāpajjhā anīghā sukhī attānam pariharantūti', imehi sattah' ākārehi odhiso pharaṇā mettā cetovimutti.

3. Katamehi dasah' ākārehi disā pharaṇā mettā cetovimutti?

'Sabbe puratthimāya disāya sattā averā abyāpajjhā anīghā sukhī attānam pariharantu, sabbe pacchimāya disāya sattā . . . pe . . . sabbe uttarāya sattā, sabbe dakkhiņāya disāya sattā; sabbe puratthimāya anudisāya sattā, sabbe pacchimāya anudisāya sattā, sabbe uttarāya anudisāya sattā, sabbe dakkhiņāya anudisāva satta, sabbe hetthimāva disāva sattā, sabbe uparimāya disāya sattā averā abyāpajjhā anīghā sukhi attānam pariharantu; sabbe puratthimāya disāya pānā . . . pe . . . bhūtā, puggalā, attabhāvapariyāpannā, sabbā itthiyo, sabbe purisā, sabbe ariyā, sabbe anariyā, sabbe devā, sabbe manussā, sabbe vinipātikā averā abyāpajjhā anīghā sukhī attānam pariharantu; sabbe pacchimāva disāya vinipātikā, sabbe uttarāya disāya vinipātikā, sabbe dakkhināya disāya vinipātikā; sabbe puratthimāya anudisāya vinipātikā, sabbe pacchimāya anudisāya vinipātikā, sabbe uttarāya anudisāya vinipātikā, sabbe dakkhināya anudisāya vinipātikā, sabbe hetthimāya disāya vinipātikā, sabbe uparimāya disāya vinipātikā averā abyāpajjhā anīghā sukhī attānam pariharantūti', imehi dasah' ākārehi disā pharaņā mettā cetovimutti. 'Sabbesam sattānam pīlaņam vajjetvā apīlanāya, upaghātam vajjetvā anupaghātena, santāpam vajjetvā asantāpena, pariyādānam vajjetvā apariyādānena, vihesam vajjetvā avihesāya, sabbe sattā averino hontu mā verino, sukhino hontu mā dukkhino, sukhitattā hontu mā dukkhitattā' ti, imehi atthah' ākārehi 'sabbe sattā mettāyatīti' mettā, 'tam dhammam cetayatīti' ceto,

'sabbabyāpādapariyutthānehi vimuccatīti' vimutti, 'mettā ca ceto ca vimutti cāti' mettācetovimutti.

4. 'Sabbe sattā averino hontu khemino hontu sukhino hontūti' saddhāya adhimuccati, saddhindriyam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā averino hontu khemino hontu sukhino hontūti' viriyam pagganhāti, viriyindriyam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā averino hontu khemino hontu sukhino hontūti' satim upatthāpeti, satindriyam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā averino hontu khemino hontu sukhino hontūti' cittam samādhati, samādhindriyam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā averino hontu khemino hontu sukhino hontūti' pañūāya pajānāti, pañūindriyam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti.

Imāni pañc' indriyāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, imehi pañcah' indriyehi mettā cetovimutti āseviyati; imāni pañc' indriyāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā bhāvanā honti, imehi pañcah' indriyehi mettā cetovimutti bhāviyati; imāni pañc' indriyāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā bahulīkammā honti, imehi pañcah' indriyehi mettā cetovimutti bahulīkariyati; imāni pañc' indriyāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā alankārā honti, imehi pañcah' indriyehi mettā cetovimutti svālankatā hoti; imāni pañc' indriyāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā parikkhārā honti, imehi pañcah' indriyehi mettā cetovimutti suparikkhatā hoti; imāni pañc' indriyāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā parivārā honti, imehi pañcah' indriyehi mettā cetovimutti suparivatā honti, imehi pañcah' indriyehi mettā cetovimutti suparivutā honti.

Imāni pañc' indriyāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, bhāvanā honti, bahulīkammā honti, alaikārā honti, parikkhārā honti, parivārā honti, pāripūrī honti, sahagatā honti, sahajātā honti, samsaṭṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti, pakkhandanā honti, pasīdanā⁴ honti, santiṭṭhanā honti, vimuccanā honti, 'etaṁ santan' ti passanā honti, yānīkatā

¹ mettā ca cetovimutti cāti, K.

² saddhindriyaparibhāvitā, K.

³ paripurī, S.M.

⁴ samsidanā, M. S.S.2 omit.

honti, vatthukatā honti, anutthitā honti, parieitā honti, susamāraddhā honti, subhavitā honti, svādhiṭṭhitā honti, susamuggatā honti, suvimuttā honti, nibbattenti, jotenti, pabhāsenti.¹

5. 'Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' assaddhiye na kampati, saddhābalam paribhāvitā² hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' kosajje na kampati, viriyabalam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' pamāde na kampati, satibalam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' uddhacce na kampati, samādhibalam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' avijjāya na kampati, paññābalam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti.

Imāni pañca balāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, imehi pañcahi balehi mettā cetovimutti āseviyati³; imāni pañca balāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā bhāvanā honti, imehi pañcahi balehi mettā cetovimutti bhāviyati; imāni pañca balāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā bahulīkammā honti, imehi pañcahi balehi mettā cetovimutti bahulīkariyati; imāni pañca balāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā alankārā honti, imehi pañcahi balehi mettā cetovimuttiyā parikkhārā honti, imehi pañca balāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā parikkhārā honti, imehi pañcahi balehi mettā cetovimutti suparikkhatā hoti; imāni pañca balāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā parivārā honti, imehi pañcahi balehi mettā cetovimutti suparivutā hoti.

Imāni pañca balāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, bhāvanā honti, bahulīkammā honti, alankārā honti, parikkhārā honti, parivārā honti, pāripūrī honti, sahagatā honti, sahajātā honti, samsaṭṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti, pakkhandanā honti, pasīdanā honti, santiṭṭhanā honti, vimuc-

¹ pakāsenti, M.; patāpenti, K.

² saddhābalaparibhāvitā, K.

³ āseviyyati, M.; āsevati, S.

⁴ alankatā, S.

canā honti, 'etam santan' ti passanā honti, yānīkatā honti, vatthukatā honti, anutthitā honti, parieitā honti, susamāraddhā honti, subhāvitā honti, svādhitthitā honti, susamuggatā honti, suvimuttā honti, nibbattenti, jotenti, pabhāsenti.

6. 'Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti 'satim upatthāpeti, satisambojjhangam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā...pe...' paññāya parivicināti, dhammavicayasambojjhangam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā...pe'...viriyam paggaihāti, viriyasambojjhangam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā...pe...' pariļāham patipassambheti, pītisambojjhangam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā...pe...' dutthullam patipassambheti, passaddhisambojjhangam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā...pe...' cittam samādahati, samādhisambojjhangam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā...pe...' ñāņena kilese paṭisankhāti, upekkhāsambojjhangam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti.

Ime satta bojjhaigā mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, imehi sattahi bojjhaigehi mettā cetovimutti āseviyati; ime satta bojjhaigā mettāya cetovimuttiyā bhāvanā honti, imehi sattahi bojjhaigehi mettā cetovimutti bhāviyati; ime satta bojjhaigā mettāya cetovimuttiyā bahulīkammā honti, imehi sattahi bojjhaigehi mettā cetovimuttiyā alankarā honti, imehi sattahi bojjhaigehi mettā cetovimutti svālaikatā hoti; ime satta bojjhaigehi mettā cetovimuttiyā parikkhārā honti, imehi sattahi bojjhaigehi mettā cetovimuttiyā parikkhārā honti, imehi sattahi bojjhaigehi mettā cetovimutti suparikkhātā hoti; ime satta bojjhaigehi mettā cetovimuttiyā parikkhātā hoti; ime sattahi bojjhaigehi mettā cetovimutti suparikkhātā hoti, imehi sattahi bojjhaigehi mettā cetovimutti suparivutā hoti.

Ime satta bojjhangā mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, bhāvanā honti, bahulīkammā honti, alankārā honti, parikkhārā honti, parivārā honti, pāripūrī honti, sahagatā honti, sahajātā honti, samsaṭṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti, pakkhandanā honti, pasīdanā honti, santitthanā honti,

¹ pavicināti, K.

vimuccanā honti, 'etam santan' ti passanā honti, yānīkatā honti, vatthukatā honti, anuṭṭhitā honti, paricitā honti, susamāraddhā honti, subhāvitā honti, svādhiṭṭhitā honti, susamuggatā honti, suvimuttā honti, nibbattenti, jotenti, pabhāsenti.

7. 'Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' sammā passati, sammāditthim paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' sammā abhiniropeti, sammāsaikappam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' sammā parigganhāti, sammāvācam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti 'sammā samutthāpeti, sammākammantam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti 'sammā vodāpeti, sammā-ājīvam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' sammā pagganhāti, sammāvāyāmam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' sammā upatthāpeti, sammāsatim paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' sammā samādahati, sammāsamādhim paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti.

Ime attha maggangā mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, imehi atthahi maggangai mettāya cetovimutti āseviyati; ime attha maggangā mettāya cetovimuttiyā bhāvanā honti, imehi atthahi maggangai mettāya cetovimutti bhāviyati; ime attha maggangā mettāya cetovimuttiyā bahulīkammā honti, imehi atthahi maggangai mettāya cetovimutti bahulīkariyati; ime attha maggangā mettāya cetovimuttiyā alankārā honti, imehi atthahi maggangai mettā cetovimutti svālankatā hoti; ime attha maggangai mettāya cetovimuttiyā parikkhārā honti, imehi atthahi maggangai mettāya cetovimutti suparikkhatā hoti; ime atthahi maggangā mettāya cetovimuttiyā parikkhārā honti, imehi atthahi maggangai mettāya cetovimuttiyā parivārā honti, imehi atthahi maggangai mettāya cetovimuttiyā parivārā honti, imehi atthahi maggangai mettāya cetovimutti suparivatā honti.

Ime attha maggaigā mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā

honti, bhāvanā honti, bahulīkammā honti, alankārā honti, parikkhārā honti, parivārā honti, pāripūrī honti, sahagatā honti, sahajātā honti, sanisaṭṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti, pakkhandanā honti, pasīdanā honti, santiṭṭhanā honti, vimuccanā honti, 'etam santan' ti passanā honti, yānīkatā honti, vatthukatā honti, anuṭṭhitā honti, paricitā honti, susamāraddhā honti, subhāvitā honti, svādhiṭṭhitā honti, susamuggatā honti, suvimuttā honti, nibbattenti, jotenti, pabhāsenti.

- 8. 'Sabbesam pāṇānam . . . pe . . . sabbesam bhūtānam, sabbesam puggalānam, sabbesam attabhāvapariyāpannānam, sabbesam itthīnam, sabbesam purisānam, sabbesam ariyānaii, sabbesam anariyānaii, sabbesam devānam, sabbesam manussānam, sabbesam vinipātikānam pīlanam vajjetvā apīlanāya, upaghātam vajjetvā anupaghātena. santāpam vajjetvā asantāpena, pariyādānam vajjetvā apariyādānena, vihesam vajjetvā avihesāya, sabbe vinipātikā averino hontu mā verino, sukhino hontu mā dukkhino, sukhitattā hontu mā dukkhitattā, imehi atthah' ākārehi 'sabbe vinipātikā mettāyatīti' mettā, 'tam dhammam cetavatīti' ceto, 'sabbabyāpādapariyutthānehi vimuccatīti' vimutti, 'metta ca ceto ca vimutti cati' mettacetovimutti. ' Sabbe vinipātikā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' saddhāya adhimuccati, saddhindriyam paribhāvitā hoti mettä cetovimutti . . . pe . . . nibbattenti jotenti pabhāsenti.
- 9. 'Sabbesam puratthimāya disāya sattānam . . . pe . . . sabbesam pacchimāya disāya sattānam, sabbesam uttarāya disāya sattānam, sabbesam dakkhināya disāya sattānam, sabbesam puratthimāya anudisāya sattānam, sabbesam uttarāya anudisāya sattānam, sabbesam uttarāya anudisāya sattānam, sabbesam dakkhināya anudisāya sattānam, sabbesam dakkhināya anudisāya sattānam, sabbesam uparimāya disāya sattānam pīlanam vajjetvā apīlanāya . . . pe . . . 'mettā ca ceto ca vimutti cāti' mettācetovimutti.
- 'Sabbe uparimāya disāya sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukkino hontūti' saddhāya adhimuccati, saddhin-

driyam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . nibbattenti jotenti pabhāsenti.

- 10. 'Sabbesam puratthimāya disāya pāṇānam . . . pe . . . vinipātikānam, sabbesam pacchimāya disāya vinipātikānam, sabbesam dakkhiṇāya disāya vinipātikānam, sabbesam puratthimāya anudisāya vinipātikānam, sabbesam pacchimāya anudisāya vinipātikānam, sabbesam uttarāya anudisāya vinipātikānam, sabbesam uttarāya anudisāya vinipātikānam sabbesam hetthimāya disāya vinipātikānam, sabbesam uparimāya disāya vinipātikānam pīlanam vajjetvā apīlanāya . . . pe . . . 'mettā ca ceto ca vimutti cāti' mettā-cetovimutti.
- 11. 'Sabbe uparimāya disāya vinipātikā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' saddhāya adhimuccati, saddhindriyam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; sabbe uparimāya disāya vinipātikā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' viriyam pagganhāti, viriyindriyam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . satim upaṭṭhāpeti, satindriyam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . cittam samādahati, samādhindriyam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . paññāya pajānāti, paññindriyam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti. Imāni pañc' indriyāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, imehi pañcah' indriyehi mettā cetovimutti āseviyati . . . pe . . . nibbattenti jotenti pabhāsenti.
- 12. 'Sabbe uparimāya disāya vinipātikā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti 'assaddhiye na kampati, saddhābalam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . kosajje na kampati, viriyabalam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . pamāde na kampati, satibalam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . uddhacce na kampati, samādhibalam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . avijjāya na kampati, paññābalam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti. Imāni pañca balāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, imehi pañcahi balehi mettā cetovimutti āseviyati . . . pe . . . nibbattenti jotenti pabhāsenti.

13. 'Sabbe uparimāya disāya vinipātikā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' satīm upaṭṭhāpeti, satīsambojjhaṅgaṁ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . paññāya parivicināti, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṁ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . viriyaṁ paggaṇhāti, viriyasambojjhaṅgaṁ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . pariļāhaṁ paṭipassambheti, pītisambojjhaṅgaṁ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . duṭṭhullaṁ paṭipassambheti, passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṁ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . cittaṁ samādahati, samādhisambojjhaṅgaṁ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . ñāṇena kilese paṭisaṅkhāti, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṁ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti.

Ime satta bojjhangā mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, imehi sattahi bojjhangehi mettā cetovimutti āseviyati . . . pe . . . nibbattenti jotenti pabhāsenti.

14. Sabbe uparimāya disāya vinipātikā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' sammā passati, sammādiṭṭhiṁ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . sammā abhiniropeti, sammāsaikappain paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . sammā pariggaṇhāti, sammāvācaṁ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . sammā paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . sammā paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . sammā paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . sammā paggaṇhāti, sammāvāyāmaṁ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . sammā samādhiyati, sammāsamādhiṁ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . sammā samādhiyati, sammāsamādhiṁ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . sammā samādhiyati, sammāsamādhiṁ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti.

Ime attha maggaigā mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, imehi atthahi maggaigehi mettā cetovimutti āseviyati; ime attha maggaigā mettāya cetovimuttiyā parivārā honti, imehi atthahi maggaigehi mettā cetovimutti suparivutā hoti; ime attha maggaigā mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, bhāvanā honti, bahulīkammā honti, alankārā honti, parikkhārā honti, parivārā honti,

以是不有不可必不不不及我就是人人可以是

pāripūrī honti, sahagatā honti, sahajātā honti, samsaṭṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti, pakkhandanā honti, pasīdanā honti, santiṭṭhanā honti, vimuccanā honti, 'etam santan' ti passanā honti, yānīkatā honti, vatthukatā honti, anuṭṭhitā honti, paricitā honti, susamāraddhā honti, subhāvitā honti, svādhiṭṭhitā honti, susamuggatā honti, suvimuttā honti, nibbattenti, jotenti, pabhāsentīti.

Mettākathā niţţhitā:

II

V. YUGANANDHAVAGGE VIRAGAKATHA

1. Virago¹ maggo, vimutti phalam. Katham virago² maggo ?³

Sotāpattimaggakkhaņe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhiyā virajjati, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca virajjati, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi virajjati.

Virāgo virāgārammaņo virāgagocaro virāge samudāgato⁴ virāge thito virāge patitthito.

'Virāgo' ti. Dve virāgā: nibbānañ ca virāgo, ye ca⁵ nibbānārammaṇatā jātā dhammā sabbe virāgā hontīti virāgo. 'Sahajātāni sattaṅgāni virāgaṁ gacchantīti' virāgo maggo, 'etena maggena Buddhā ca sāvakā ca agataṁ disaṁ nibbānaṁ gacchantīti' aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Yāvatā puthusamaṇabrāhmaṇānaṁ parappavādānaṁ maggā, ayaṁ eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo aggo ca seṭṭho ca pāmokkho⁷ ca uttamo ca pavaro cāti maggānaṁ aṭṭhaṅgiko seṭṭho.

Abhiropanatthena⁸ sammāsaikappo micchāsaikappā virajjati, pariggahatthena sammāvācā micchāvācāya virajjati, samutthānatthena sammākammanto micchākammantā virajjati, vodānatthena sammā-ājīvo micchā-ājīvā virajjati, paggahatthena sammāvāyāmo micchāvāyāmā virajjati, upatthānatthena sammāsati micchāsatiyā virajjati, avikkepatthena sammāsamādhi micchāsamādhito virajjati,

¹ vītarāgo, S. ² virāgo, S. ³ S. omits.

⁴ samupāgato, K., with samudāgato as v.l.

⁵ va, M. ⁶ parippavādānam, S.

⁷ vimokkho, K., with pamokkho as v.l.

⁸ abhiniropanatthena, S.M.

tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca virajjati, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi virajjati.

Virāgo virāgārammaņo virāgagocaro virāge samudāgato virāge thito virāge patitthito.

'Virāgo' ti. Dve virāgā: nibbānañ ca virāgo, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatā jātā dhammā sabbe virāgā hontīti virāgo. 'Sahajātāni sattaṅgāni virāgaṁ gacchantīti' virāgo maggo, 'etena maggena Buddhā ca sāvakā ca agataṁ disaṁ nibbānaṁ gacchantīti' aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Yāvatā puthusamaṇabrāhmaṇānaṁ parappavādānaṁ maggā, ayaṁ eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo aggo ca seṭṭho ca pāmokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cātī maggānam aṭṭhaṅgiko seṭṭho.

2. Sakadāgāmimaggakkhaņe dassanatthena sammāditthi . . . pe . . . avikkhepatthena sammāsamādhi olārikā kāmarāgasaññojanā patighasaññojanā, olārikā kāmarāgānusayā patighānusayā virajjati, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca virajjati, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi virajjati.

Virāgo virāgārammaņo virāgagocaro virāge samudāgato virāge thito virāge patitthito.

'Virāgo' ti. Dve virāgā: nibbānañ ca virāgo, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatā jātā dhammā sabbe virāgā hontīti virāgo. 'Sahajātāni sattaṅgāni virāgaṁ gacchantīti' virāgo maggo, 'etena maggena Buddhā ca sāvakā ca agataṁ disaṁ nibbānaṁ gacchantīti' aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Yāvatā puthusamaṇabrāhmaṇānaṁ parappavādānaṁ maggā, ayaṁ eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo aggo ca seṭṭho ca pāmokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cāti maggānaṁ aṭṭhaṅgiko seṭṭho.

3. Anāgāmimaggkkhaie dassanatthena sammāditthi . . . pe . . . avikkhepatthena sammāsamādhi aņusahagatā kāmarāgasaññojanā patighasaññojanā, aņusahagatā kāmarāgānusayā patighānusayā virajjati, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca virajjati, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi virajjati.

Virāgo virāgārammaņo virāgagocaro virāge samudāgato virāge thito virāge patitthito.

'Virāgo' ti. Dve virāgā: nibbānañ ca virāgo, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatā jātā dhammā sabbe virāgā hontīti virāgo. 'Sahajātāni sattangāni virāgam gacchantīti' virāgo maggo, 'etena maggena Buddhā ca sāvakā ca agatam disam nibbānam gacchantīti' aṭṭhangiko maggo. Yāvatā puthusamaṇabrāhmaṇānam parappavādānam maggā, ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhangiko maggo aggo ca seṭṭho ca pāmokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cāti maggānam aṭṭhangiko seṭṭho.

4. Arahattamaggakkhane dassanatthena sammāditthi ... pe ... avikkhepatthena sammāsamādhi rūparāgā arūparāgā mānā uddhaccā avijjāya mānānusayā bhavarāgānusayā avijjānusayā virajjati, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca virajjati, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi virajjati.

Virāgo virāgārammaņo virāgagocaro virāge samudāgato virāge thito virāge patitthito.

'Virāgo' ti. Dve virāgā: nibbānañ ca virāgo, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatā jātā dhammā sabbe virāgā hontīti virāgo. 'Sahajātāni sattaṅgāni virāgaṁ gacchantīti' virāgo maggo, 'etena maggena Buddhā ca sāvakā ca agataṁ disaṁ nibbānaṁ gacchantīti' aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Yāvatā puthusamaṇabrāhmaṇānaṁ parappavādānaṁ maggā, ayaṁ eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo aggo ca seṭṭho ca pāmokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cāti maggāṇaṁ aṭṭhaṅgiko seṭtho.

5. Dassanavirāgo sammādiṭṭhi, abhiropanavirāgo ¹ sammāsaṅkappo, pariggahavirāgo sammāvācā, samuṭṭhānavirāgo sammākammanto, vodānavirāgo sammā-ājīvo, paggahavirāgo sammāvāyāmo, upaṭṭhānavirāgo sammāsati, avikkhepavirāgo sammāsamādhi; upaṭṭhānavirāgo satisambojjhaṅgo, pavicayavirāgo dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo, paggahavirāgo viriyasambojjhaṅgo, pharaṇavirāgo pītisambojjhaṅgo, upasamavirāgo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo, avikhepavirāgo samādhisambojjhaṅgo, paṭisaṅkhānavirāgo upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo.

連のかないのである あんないから

¹ All MSS. have abhiropana° here.

Assaddhiye akampiyavirāgo saddhābalam, kosajje akampiyavirāgo viriyabalam, pamāde akampiyavirāgo satibalam, uddhacce akampiyavirāgo samādhibalam, avijjāya akampiyavirāgo paññābalam; adhimokkhavirāgo saddhindriyam, paggahavirāgo viriyindriyam, upaṭṭhānavirāgo satindriyam, avikkhepavirāgo samādhindriyam, dassanavirāgo paññindriyam.

Ādhipateyyaṭṭhena indriyā virāgo, akampiyaṭṭhena balā virāgo, niyyānaṭṭhena bojjhangā virāgo, hetuṭṭhena maggo virāgo, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satipaṭṭhānā virāgo, padahanaṭṭhena sammappadhānā virāgo, ijjhanaṭṭhena iddhipādā virāgo, tathaṭṭhena saccā virāgo, avikhepaṭṭhena samatho virāgo; anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā virāgo, ekarasaṭṭhena samathavipassanā virāgo, anativattanaṭṭhena yuganandhan virāgo; samvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi virāgo, avikhepaṭṭhena cittavisuddhi virāgo, dassanaṭṭhena diṭṭhivisuddhi virāgo; vimuttaṭṭhena vimokkho virāgo, paṭivedhaṭṭhena vijjā virāgo, pariccāgaṭṭhena vimutti virāgo, samucchedaṭṭhena khaye ñāṇam virāgo.

Chando mülatthena virāgo, manasikāro samutthānatthena virāgo, phasso samodhānatthena virāgo, vedanā samosaraņatthena virāgo, samādhi pamukhatthena virāgo, satiādhipateyyatthena virāgo, paññā tatuttaratthena virāgo, vimutti sāratthena virāgo. Dassanamago sammāditthi, abhiropanamaggo sammāsaikappo . . . pe . . . amatogadham nibbānam pariyosānatthena maggo.

Evam virāgo maggo.

6. Katham vimutti phalam?

Sotāpattiphalakkhaņe dassanatthena sammāditthi micchāditthiyā vimuttā hoti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vimuttā hoti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vimuttā hoti.

Vimutti vimuttārammaņā vimuttigocarā vimuttiyā samudāgatā vimuttiyā thitā vimuttiyā paṭiṭṭhitā.

'Vimuttīti.' Dve vimuttiyo: nibbānañ ca vimutti, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatā jātā dhammā sabbe vimuttā hontīti vimutti phalam.

Abhiropanatthena sammāsankappo micchāsankappā

vimutto hoti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vimutto hoti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vimutto hoti.

Vimutti vimuttärammaņā vimuttigocarā vimuttiyā samudāgatā vimuttiyā thitā vimuttiyā paṭiṭṭhitā.

'Vimuttīti.' Dve vimuttiyo: nibbānañ ca vimutti, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatā jātā dhammā sabbe vimuttā hontīti vimutti phalam.

Pariggahatthena sammāvācā micchāvācāya vimuttā hoti . . . pe . . . samutthānatthena sammākammanto micchākammantā vimuttā hoti, vodānatthena sammā-ājīvo micchāājīvā vimutto hoti, paggahatthena sammāvāyāmo micchāvāyāmā vimutto hoti, upatthānatthena sammāsati micchāsatiyā vimuttā hoti, avikkhepatthena sammāsamādhi micchāsamādhito vimutto hoti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vimutto hoti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vimutto hoti.

Vimutti vimuttārammaņā vimuttigocarā vimuttiyā samudāgatā vimuttiyā thitā vimuttiyā paṭiṭṭhitā.

'Vimuttīti.' Dve vimuttiyo: nibbānañ ca vimutti, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatā jātā dhammā sabbe vimuttā hontīti vimutti phalam.

7. Sakadāgāmiphalakkhaņe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi olārikā kāmarāgasañĭojanā paṭighasañĭojanā, olārikā kāmarāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vimutto hoti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vimutto hoti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vimutto hoti.

Vimutti vimuttārammaņā vimuttigocarā vimuttiyā samudāgatā vimuttiyā thitā vimuttiyā paţiţţhitā.

'Vimuttīti.' Dve vimuttiyo: nibbānañ ca vimutti, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatā jātā dhammā sabbe vimuttā hontīti vimutti phalam.

8. Anāgāmiphalakkhaņe dassanatthena sammāditthi . . . pe . . . avikkhepatthena sammāsamādhi aņusahagatā kāmarāgasañīojanā patighasañīojanā, aņusahagatā kāmarāgānusayā patighānusayā vimutto hoti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandehi ca vimutto hoti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vimutto hoti.

Vimutti vimuttārammanā vimuttigocarā vimuttiyā samudāgatā vimuttiyā thitā vimuttiyā patitthitā.

'Vimuttīti.' Dve vimuttiyo: nibbānañ ca vimutti, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatā jātā dhammā sabbe vimuttā hontīti; vimutti phalam.

9. Arahattaphalakkhane dassanatthena sammāditthi . . . pe . . . avikkhepatthena sammāsamādhi rūparāgā arūparāgā mānā uddhaccā avijjāya mānānusayā bhavarāgānusayā avijjānusayā vimutto hoti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vimutto hoti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vimutto hoti.

Vimutti vimuttārammaņā vimuttigocarā vimuttiyā samudāgatā vimuttiyā thitā vimuttiyā paṭiṭṭhitā.

'Vimuttīti.' Dve vimuttiyo: nibbānañ ca vimutti, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatā jātā dhammā sabbe vimuttā hontīti vimutti phalam.

10. Dassanavimutti sammāditthi, abhiropanavimutti sammāsankappo, pariggahavimutti sammāvācā, samutthānavimutti sammākammanto, vodānavimutti sammā-ājīvo, paggahavimutti sammāvāyāmo, upatthānavimutti sammāsati, avikkhepavimutti sammāsamādhi; upatthānavimutti satisambojjhango, pavicayavimutti dhammavicayasambojjhango, paggahavimutti viriyasambojjhango, pharanavimutti pītisambojjhango, upasamavimutti passaddhisambojjhango, avikkhepavimutti samādhisambojjhango, patisankhānavimutti upekkhāsambojjhango.

Assaddhiye akampiyavimutti saddhābalam, kosajje akampiyavimutti viriyabalam, pamāde akampiyavimutti satibalam, uddhacce akampiyavimutti samādhibalam, avijjāya akampiyavimutti paññābalam; adhimokkhavimutti saddhindriyam, paggahavimutti virindriyam, upaṭṭhānavimutti satindriyam, avikkhepavimutti samādhindriyam, dassanavimutti paññindriyam.

Ādhipateyyaṭṭhena indriyā vimutti, akampiyaṭṭhena balā vimutti, niyyānaṭṭhena bojjhangā vimutti, hetuṭṭhena maggo vimutti, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satipaṭṭhānā vimutti, padahanaṭṭhena sammappadhānā vimutti, ijjhanaṭṭhena iddhipādā vimutti, tathatthena saccā vimutti, avikkhepaṭṭhena sama-

tho vimutti; anupassanatthena vipassanā vimutti, ekarasatthena samathavipassanā vimutti, anativattanatthena yuganandham vimutti; samvaratthena sīlavisuddhi vimutti, avikkhepatthena cittavisuddhi vimutti, dassanatthena ditthivisuddhi vimutti; vimuttatthena vimokkho vimutti, pativedhatthena vijjā vimutti, pariccāgatthena vimutti vimutti, samucchedatthena khaye ñāṇam vimutti.

Chando mülatthena vimutti, manasikāro samutthānatthena vimutti, phasso samodhānatthena vimutti, vedanā samosaraṇatthena vimutti, samādhi pamukhatthena vimutti, sati ādhipateyyatthena vimutti, paññā tatuttaratthena vimutti, vimutti sāratthena vimutti. Dassanamaggo sammāditthi, abhiropanamaggo sammāsankappo . . . pe . . . amatogadham nibbānam pariyosānatthena maggo. Evam vimutti phalam. Evam virāgo maggo, vimutti phalan ti.

Virāgakathā.

II

VI. YUGANANDHAVAGGE PAŢISAMBHIDĀKATHĀ

- 1. Evan me sutam. Ekam samayın Bhagava Baranasiyam viharati Isipatane¹ Migadāye. Tatra kho Bhagavā pañcavaggiye bhikkhū āmantesi-'Dve 'me Bhikkhave antā pabbajitena na sevitabbā. Katame dve? Yo cāyam kāmesu kāmasukhallikānuyogo hīno gammo pothujjaniko anariyo anatthasamhito, yo cayam attakilamathanuyogo dukkho anariyo anatthasamhito, ete te Bhikkhave ubho ante anupagamma majjhimā paṭipadā Tathāgatena abhisambuddhā cakkhukaranī nānakaranī upasamāya abhinnāya sambodhāya nibbānāya samvattati. Katamā ca sā Bhikkhave majjhimā patipadā Tathāgatena abhisambuddhā cakkhukaranī nanakaranī upasamāya abhinnaya sambodhāya nibbānāya samvattati? Ayam eva ariyo atthangiko maggo, seyyathīdam-sammāditthi sammāsankappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāvāmo Ayam kho sā Bhikkhave sammāsati sammāsamādhi. majihimā patipadā Tathāgatena abhisambuddhā cakkhukaranī nanakaranī upasamāya abhinnaya sambodhaya nibbānāya samvattati.
- 2. Idam kho pana Bhikkhave dukkham ariyasaccam Jāti pi dukkhā jarā pi dukkhā byādhi pi dukkhā maraṇam pi dukkham, appiyehi sampayogo dukkho piyehi vippayogo dukkho, yam p' iccham na labhati tam pi dukkham, sankhittena panc' upādānakkhandhā pi dukkhā.

Idam kho pana Bhikkhave dukkhasamudayam ariyasaccam. Yāyam tanhā ponobbhavikā nandirāgasahagatā tatratatrābhinandinī, seyyathīdam — kāmatanhā bhavatanhā vibhavatanhā.

¹ S. omits.

Idam kho pana Bhikkhave dukkhanirodham ariyasaccam. Yo tassā yeva tanhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo.

Idam kho pana Bhikkhave dukkhanirodhagāminī paţipadā ariyasaccam. Ayam eva ariyo atthangiko maggo, seyyathīdain-sammāditthi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi.

3. Idam dukkham ariyasaccan ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi naņam udapādi pañña udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi. Tam kho pan' idam dukkham ariyasaccam parinneyyan ti me Bhikkhave . . . pe . . . pariññātan ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi nānam udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi.

Idam dukkhasamudayam ariyasaccan ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi ñānam udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi. kho pan' idam dukkhasamudayam ariyasaccam pahātabban ti me Bhikkhave...pe ... pahīnan ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi ñānam udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi.

Idam dukkhanirodham ariyasaccan ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi ñāṇam udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi. kho pan' idam dukkhanirodham ariyasaccam sacchikatabban ti me Bhikkhave . . . pe . . . sacchikatan ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi nāņam udapādi pannā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi.

Idam dukkhanirodhagāminī patipadā ariyasaccan ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi naņam udapādi pannā udapādi vijjā udapādi aloko udapādi. Tam kho pan' idam dukkhanirodhagamini patipadā ariyasaccam bhāvetabban ti me Bhikkhave . . . pe . . . bhāvitan ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi nanam udapādi pannā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi.

4. Yāva kīvañ ca me Bhikkhave imesu catūsu ariyasaccesu evan tiparivattam dvādasākāram yathābhūtam ñāṇadassanam na suvisuddham ahosi, n'eva tāvāham

Bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya anuttaranī sammāsambodhim abhisambuddho paccaññāsim. Yato ca kho me Bhikkhave imesu catūsu ariyasaccesu evan tiparivaṭṭam dvādasākāram yathābhūtam ñāṇadassanam suvisuddham ahosi, athāham Bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya anuttaram sammāsambodhim abhisambuddho paccaññāsim. Nāṇañ ca pana me dassanam udapādi—'Akuppā me cetovimutti, ayam antimā jāti, n' atth' idāni punabbhavo' ti. Idam avoca Bhagavā, attamanā pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitam abhinandun ti.

Imasmiñ ca pana veyyākaranasmim bhaññamāne āyas-. mato Kondaññassa virajam vītamalam dhammacakkhum udapādi-'Yam kinci samudayadhammam, sabban tam nirodhadhamman' ti. Pavattite ca pana Bhagavatā dhammacakke Bhummā devā saddam anussāvesum—'Etam Bhagavatā Bārānasiyam Isipatane Migadāye anuttaram dhammacakkam pavattitam appativattiyam samanena vā brāhmanena vā devena vā Mārena vā Brahmunā vā kenaci vā lokasmin' ti. Bhummānam devānam saddam sutvā Cātumahārājikā devā saddam anussāvesum, Cātumahārājikānam devānam saddam sutvā Tāvatimsā devā ... pe ... Yāmā devā, Tusitā devā, Nimmānaratī devā, Paranimmitavasavattī devā, Brahmakāyikā devā saddam anussāvesum - Etam Bhagavatā Bārānasiyam Isipatane Migadāve anuttaram dhammacakkam pavattitam appativattiyam samanena vā brāhmaņena vā devena vā Mārena vā Brahmunā vā kenaci vā lokasmin ' ti.

Iti ha tena khanena tena layena tena mühuttena yāva Brahmalokā saddo abbhuggacchi, ayañ ca dasasahassī lokadhātu sankampi sampakampi sampavedhi, appamāno ca uļāro obhāso loke pātur ahosi atikkamm' eva devānam devānubhāvan ti. Atha kho Bhagavā udānam udānesi—'Aññāsi vata bho Kondañño, aññāsi vata bho Kondañño' ti. Iti h'idam āyasmato Kondaññassa 'Aññāta-Kondañño' tveva nāmam ahosi.

5. 'Idam dukkham ariyasaccan' ti pubbe ananussutesu

dhammesu cakkhum udapādi, nanam udapādi, pannā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

Cakkhum udapādīti.' Ken' atthena? 'Nāṇam udapādīti.' Ken' atthena? 'Paññā udapādīti.' Ken' atthena? 'Āloko udapādīti.' Ken' atthena? 'Āloko udapādīti.' Ken' atthena?

'Cakkhum udapādīti.' Dassanatthena. 'Ñāṇam udapādīti.' Ñātatthena. 'Paññā udapādīti.' Pajānanatthena. 'Vijjā udapādīti.' Pativedhatthena. 'Āloko udapādīti.' Obhāsatthena.

Cakkhum dhammo, ñāṇam dhammo, paññā dhammo, vijjā dhammo, āloko dhammo, ime pañca dhammā dhammapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā c'eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā: ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—dhammesu ñāṇam dhammapaṭisambhidā.

Dassanattho attho, ñātattho attho, pajānanattho attho, pativedhattho attho, obhāsattho attho, ime pañc' atthā atthapatisambhidāya ārammaṇā c'eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā: ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—atthesu ñāṇam atthapatisambhidā.

Pañça dhamme sandassetum byañjananiruttābhilāpā, pañc' atthe sandassetum byañjananiruttābhilāpā, imā dasa niruttiyo niruttipaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā c'eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā: ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—niruttīsu ñāṇam niruttipaṭisambhidā.

Pañcasu dhammesu ñāṇāni, pañcasu atthesu ñāṇāni, dasasu niruttīsu ñāṇāni, imāni vīsati ñāṇāni paṭibhāna-paṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā c'eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā; ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—paṭibhānesu ñāṇam paṭibhāna-paṭisambhidā.

6. Tam kho pan' idam dukkham ariyasaccam pariññeyyan ti . . . pe . . . pariññātan ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi, ñāṇam udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

'Cakkhum udapādīti.' Ken' aṭṭhena? 'Ñāṇam udapādīti.' Ken' aṭṭhena? 'Paññā udapādīti.' Ken' aṭṭhena? 'Āloko udapādīti.' Ken' aṭṭhena? 'Āloko udapādīti.'

'Cakkhum udapādīti.' Dassanatthena. 'Ñāṇam udapādīti.' Ñātatthena. 'Paññā udapādīti.' Pajānanatthena. 'Vijjā udapādīti.' Paṭivedhaṭthena. 'Āloko udapādīti.' Obhāsatthena.

Cakkhum dhammo, ñāṇam dhammo, paññā dhammo, vijjā dhammo, āloko dhammo, ime pañca dhammā dhamma-paṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā c'eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā, ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—dhammesu ñāṇam dhamma-paṭisambhidā.

Dassanattho attho, ñātattho attho, pajānanattho attho, pativedhattho attho, obhāsattho attho, ime pañc' atthā atthapatisambhidāya ārammaṇā c'eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā: ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—atthesu ñāṇam atthapatisambhidā.

Pañca dhamme sandassetum byañjananiruttābhilāpā, pañc' atthe sandassetum byañjananiruttābhilāpā, imā dasa niruttiyo niruttipaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā c'eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā: ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—niruttīsu ñāṇam niruttipaṭisambhidā.

Pañcasu dhammesu ñāṇāni, pañcasu atthesu ñāṇāni, dasasu niruttīsu ñāṇāni, imāni vīsati ñāṇāni paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā c'eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā; ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—paṭibhānesu ñāṇam paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā. Dukkhe ariyasacce paṇṇarasa dhammā, paṇṇarasa atthā, timsa niruttiyo, saṭṭhi ñāṇāni.

7. Idam dukkhasamudayam ariyasaccan ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi . . . pe . . . Tam kho pan' idam dukkhasamudayam ariyasaccam pahātabban ti . . . pe . . . pahīnan ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi

... pe ... āloko udapādi ... pe ... Dukkhasamudaye ariyasacce paṇṇarasa dhammā, paṇṇarasa atthā, timsa niruttiyo, saṭṭhi ñāṇāni.

Idam dukkhanirodham ariyasaccan ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi . . . pe . . . Tam kho pan' idam dukkhanirodham ariyasaccam sacchikātabban ti . . . pe . . . sacchikatan ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi . . . pe . . . Dukkhanirodhe ariyasacce paṇṇarasa dhammā, paṇṇarasa atthā, timsa niruttiyo, saṭṭhi ñānāni.

Idam dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccan ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi . . . pe . . . Tam kho pan' idam dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccam bhāvitabban ti . . . pe . . . bhāvitan ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi . . . pe . . . Dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ariyasacce paṇṇarasa dhammā, paṇṇarasa atthā, timsa niruttiyo, saṭṭhi ñānāni.

Catūsu ariyasaccesu satthi dhammā, satthi atthā, vīsasatā niruttiyo, cattārīsañ ca dve ca ñāṇasatāni.

8. Ayam kāye kāyānupassanā ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Sā kho panāyam kāye kāyānupassanā bhāvetabbā ti me Bhikkhave . . . pe . . . bhāvitā ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Ayam vedanāsu . . . pe . . . ayam citte . . . pe . . . ayam dhammesu dhammānupassanā ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Sā kho panāyam kāye dhammānupassanā bhāvetabbā ti me Bhikkhave pe . . . bhāvitā ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi.

Ayam kāye kāyānupassanā ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi.

The the state of t

¹ vīsatisatā, M.

Sā kho panāyam kāye kāyānupassanā bhāvetabbā ti , . . pe . . . bhāvitā ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi, ñānam udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

'Cakkhum udapādīti.' Ken' aṭṭhena? 'Ñāṇam udapādīti.' Ken' aṭṭhena? 'Paññā udapādīti.' Ken' aṭṭhena? 'Āloko udapādīti.' Ken' aṭṭhena? 'Āloko udapādīti.' Ken' aṭṭhena?

'Cakkhum udapādīti.' Dassanaṭṭhena. 'Ñāṇam udapādīti.' Ñātaṭṭhena. 'Paññā udapādīti.' Pajānanaṭṭhena. 'Vijjā udapādīti.' Paṭivedhaṭṭhena. 'Āloko udapādīti.' Obhāsaṭṭhena.

Cakkhum dhammo, ñāṇam dhammo, paññā dhammo, vijjā dhammo, āloko dhammo, ime pañca dhammā dhammapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā c'eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā: ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—dhammesu ñāṇam dhammapaṭisambhidā.

Dassanațțho attho, natațtho attho, pajananațtho attho, pațivedhațtho attho, obhăsattho attho, ime panc' attha atthapatisambhidăya arammană c'eva honti gocară ca. Ye tassa arammană, te tassa gocară: ye tassa gocară, te tassa arammană. Tena vuccati—atthesu nana atthapatisambhidă.

Pañca dhamme sandassetum byañjananiruttābhilāpā, pañc' atthe sandassetum byañjananiruttābhilāpā, imā dasa niruttiyo niruttipaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā c'eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā: ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—niruttīsu ñāṇam niruttipaṭisambhidā.

Pañcasu dhammesu ñāṇāni, pañcasu atthesu ñāṇāni, dasasu niruttīsu ñāṇāni, imāni vīsati ñāṇāni paṭibhāna-paṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā c'eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā; ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—paṭibhānesu ñāṇam paṭibhāna-paṭisambhidā. Kāye kāyānupassanāsatipaṭṭhāne paṇṇarasa dhammā, paṇṇarasa atthā, timsa niruttiyo, saṭṭhi ñāṇāni. Ayam vedanāsu...pe...ayam citte...pe...ayam

dhammesu dhammānupassanā bhāvetabbā ti . . . pe . . . bhāvitā ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi . Dhammesu dhammānupassanāsatipaṭṭhāne paṇṇarasa dhammā, paṇṇarasa atthā, timsa niruttiyo, satthi ñāṇāni . Catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu saṭṭhi dhammā, saṭṭhi atthā, vīsasatā niruttiyo, cattārīsañ ca dve ca ñāṇasatāni.

9. Ayam chandasamādhipadhānasankhārasamannāgato iddhipādo ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi...pe...āloko udapādi. So kho panāyam chandasamādhipadhānasankhārasamannāgato iddhipādo bhāvetabbo ti me Bhikkhave...pe...bhāvito ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi...pe...āloko udapādi.

Ayam viriyasamādhi°...pe...ayam cittasamādhi°...pe...ayam vīmamsāsamādhipadhānasankhārasamannāgato iddhipādo ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi...pe...āloko udapādi. So kho panāyam vīmamsāsamādhipadhānasankhārasamannāgato iddhipādo bhāvetabbo ti me Bhikkhave...pe...bhāvito ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi...pe...āloko udapādi.

10. Ayam chandasamādhipadhānasankhārasamannāgato iddhipādo ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi. . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. So kho panāyam chandasamādhipadhānasankhārasamannāgato iddhipādo bhāvetabbo ti me Bhikkhave . . . pe . . . bhāvito ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi, ñāṇam udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

'Cakkhum udapādīti.' Ken' atthena? 'Ñāṇam udapādīti.' Ken' atthena? 'Paññā udapādīti.' Ken' atthena? 'Āloko udapādīti.' Ken' atthena? 'Āloko udapādīti.' Ken' atthena?

'Cakkum udapādīti.' Dassanatthena. 'Ñāṇam udapādīti.' Nātatthena. 'Paññā udapādīti.' Pajānanatthena. 'Vijjā udapādīti.' Paṭivedhatthena. 'Āloko udapādīti.' Obhāsatthena.

Cakkhum dhammo, nāṇam dhammo, paññā dhammo, vijjā dhammo, āloko dhammo, ime pañca dhammā dhammapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā c'eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā: ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—dhammesu ñāṇam dhammapaṭisambhidā.

Dassanattho attho, ñātaṭṭho attho, pajānanaṭṭho attho, paṭivedhaṭṭho attho, obhāsaṭṭho attho, ime pañc' atthā atthapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā c'eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā; ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—atthesu ñāṇaṁ atthapaṭisambhidā.

Pañca dhamme sandassetum byañjananiruttābhilāpā, pañc' atthe sandassetum byañjananiruttābhilāpā, imā dasa niruttiyo niruttipaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā c'eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā: ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—niruttīsu ñāṇam niruttipaṭisambhidā.

Pañcasu dhammesu ñāṇāni, pañcasu atthesu ñāṇāni, dasasu niruttīsu ñāṇāni, imāni vīsati ñāṇāni paṭibhāna-paṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā c'eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā; ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—paṭibhānesu ñāṇaṁ paṭibhāna-paṭisambhidā. Chandasamādhipadhānasankhārasamannā-gate iddhipāde paṇṇarasa dhammā, paṇṇarasa atthā, tiṁsa niruttiyo, saṭṭhi ñāṇāni.

Ayam viriyasamādhi°...pe...ayam cittasamādhi°...pe...ayam vimamsāsamādhipadhānasankhārasamannāgato iddhipādo ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi...pe...aloko udapādi. So kho panāyam vīmamsāsamādhipadhānasankhārasamannāgato iddhipādo bhāvetabbo ti...pe...bhāvito ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi...pe...āloko udapādi...pe...paṭibhānesu ñāṇam paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā. Vīmamsāsamādhipadhānasankhārasamannāgate iddhipāde paṇṇarasa dhammā, paṇṇarasa atthā, timsa niruttiyo, saṭṭhi ñāṇāni. Catūsu iddhipādesu saṭṭhi dhammā, saṭṭhi aṭṭhā, vīsasatā niruttiyo, caṭtārīsañ ca dve ca ñānasatāni.

11. Samudayo samudayo ti kho Bhikkhave Vipassissa Bodhisattassa pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhun udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Nirodho nirodho ti kho Bhikkhave Vipassissa Bodhisattassa pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Vipassissa Bodhisattassa veyyākaraņe dasa dhammā, dasa atthā, vīsati niruttiyo, cattārīsam ñāṇāni.

Samudayo samudayo ti kho Bhikkhave Sikhissa Bodhisattassa . . . pe . . . Vessabhussa Bodhisattassa . . . pe . . . Konāgamanassa Bodhisattassa . . . pe Konāgamanassa Bodhisattassa . . . pe Kassapassa Bodhisattassa pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Nirodho nirodho ti kho Bhikkhave Kassapassa Bodhisattassa pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Kassapassa Bodhisattassa veyyākaraņe dasa dhammā, dasa atthā, vīsati niruttiyo, cattārisam ñāṇāni.

Samudayo samudayo ti kho Bhikkhave Gotamassa Bodhisattassa pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi . Nirodho nirodho ti kho Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi . Gotamassa Bodhisattassa veyyākarane dasa dhammā, dasa atthā, vīsati niruttiyo, cattārisam ñāṇāni.

Sattannam Bodhisattānam sattasu veyyākaraņesu sattati dhammā, sattati atthā, cattārīsasatā niruttiyo, asīti ca dve ca nāṇasatāni.

12. 'Yāvatā abhiññāya abhiññaṭṭho ñāto diṭṭho vidito sacchikato phassito paññāya, aphassito paññāya abhiññaṭṭho n'atthīti' cakkhum udapādi ñāṇam udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi. Abhiññāya abhiññaṭṭhe pañcavīsati dhammā, pañcavīsati atthā, paññāsa niruttiyo, satam ñāṇāṇi.

Yāvatā pariññāya pariññaṭṭho . . . pe . . . yāvatā pahānassa pahānaṭṭho . . . pe . . . yāvatā bhāvanāya bhāvanaṭṭho . . . pe . . . yāvatā sacchikiriyāya sacchi-

¹ Kakkusandhassa, M.

kiriyattho ñāto dittho vidito . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Sacchikiriyāya sacchikiriyatthe pañcavīsati dhammā, pañcavīsati atthā, paññāsa niruttiyo, satam ñāṇāni. Abhinnāya abhiññatthe, pariññāya pariññatthe, pahānāya pahānatthe, bhāvanāya bhāvanatthe, sacchikiriyāya sacchikiriyatthe pañcavīsasatam dhammā, pañcavīsasatam atthā, addhateyyaniruttisatāni, pañca ñāṇasatāni.

18. Yāvatā khandhānaii khandhaṭṭho ñāto diṭṭho vidito . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Khandhānam khandhaṭṭhe pañcavīsati dhammā . . . pe . . . satam ñāṇāni. Yāvatā dhātūnam dhātuṭṭho . . . pe . . . yāvatā āyatanānam āyatanaṭṭho . . . pe . . . yāvatā saṅkhatānam saṅkhataṭṭho . . . pe . . . yāvatā asaṅkhatassa asaṅkhataṭṭho ñāto diṭṭho vidito . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi.

Asaikhatassa asaikhatatthe pañcavīsati dhammā, pañcavīsati atthā, paññāsa niruttiyo, satam ñāṇāni. Khandhānam khandhatthe, dhātūnam dhātutthe, āyatanānam āyatanatthe, saikhatānam saikhatatthe, asaikhatassa asaikhatatthe pañcavīsasatam dhammā, pañcavīsasatam atthā, addhateyyaniruttisatāni, pañca ñāṇasatāni.

- 14. Yāvatā dukkhassa dukkhattho ñāto diṭtho vidito . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Dukkhassa dukkhaṭtho pañcavīsati dhammā . . . pe . . . satam ñāṇāni. Yāvatā samudayassa samudayaṭtho . . . pe . . . yāvatā nirodhassa nirodhaṭtho . . . pe . . . yāvatā maggassa maggaṭtho ñāto diṭtho vidito . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Maggassa maggaṭṭhe pañcavīsati dhammā, pañcavīsati atthā, paññāsa niruttiyo, satam ñāṇāni. Catūsu ariyasaccesu satam dhammā, satam atthā, dve niruttisatāni, cattāri ñānasatāni.
- 15. Yāvatā atthapaṭisambhidāya atthapaṭisambhidaṭṭho ñāto diṭṭho vidito . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Atthapaṭisambhidāya atthapaṭisambhidaṭṭhe pañcavīsati dhammā . . . pe . . . satam ñāṇāni.

Yāvatā dhammapaṭisambhidāya dhammapaṭisambhidaṭtho . . . pe . . . yāvatā niruttipaṭisambhidāya niruttipaṭisambhidaṭtho . . . pe . . . yāvatā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāya paṭibhānapaṭisambhidaṭtho ñāto diṭṭho vidito . . .

pe . . . āloko udapādi. Paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāya paṭībhānapaṭisambhidaṭṭhe pañcavīsati dhammā . . . pe . . . satam ñāṇāni. Catūsu paṭisambhidāsu satam dhammā, satam atthā, dve niruttisatāni, cattāri ñāṇasatāni.

16. Yāvatā indriyaparopariyatte ñāṇam ñātam diṭṭham viditam . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Indriyaparopariyatte ñāṇe pañcavīsati dhammā . . . pe . . . satam ñāṇāni. Yāvatā sattānam āsayānusaye ñāṇam . . . pe . . . yāvatā yamakapātihīre ñāṇam . . . pe . . . yāvatā mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyā ñāṇam . . . pe . . . yāvatā anāvaraṇam ñāṇam ñātam diṭṭham viditam . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Anāvaraṇe ñāṇe pañcavīsati dhammā . . . pe . . . satam ñāṇāni. Chasu Buddhadhammesu diyaddhasatam dhammā, diyaddhasatam atthā, tīṇi niruttisatāni, cha ñāṇasatāni. Paṭisambhidādhikaraṇe¹ addhanavamāni dhammasatāni, addhanavamāni atthasatāni, niruttisahassañ ca satta ca niruttisatāni, tīṇi ca ñāṇasahassāni cattāri ca ñāṇasatānīti.

Pațisambhidākathā.

 $^{^1}$ Patibhānapaṭisambhidādhikaraṇe, M.; patibhānapaṭisambhidākaraṇe, S. S $_2$.; paṭisambhidāpakaraṇe, K.

II

VII. YUGANANDHAVAGGE DHAMMACAKKAKATHĀ

1. Evam me sutam. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Bārānasiyam viharati... pe ... iti h' idam ayasmato Kondannassa 'Annātakondanno' tveva nāmam ahosi.

'Idam dukkham ariyasaccan' ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi, ñānam udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

'Cakkhum udapādīti.' Ken' atthena? 'Ñāṇam udapādīti.' Ken' atthena? 'Paññā udapādīti.' Ken' atthena? 'Āloko udapādīti.' Ken' atthena? 'Āloko udapādīti.' Ken' atthena?

'Cakkhum udapādīti.' Dassanaṭṭhena. 'Ñāṇam udapādīti.' Ñātaṭṭhena. 'Paññā udapādīti.' Pajānanaṭṭhena. 'Vijjā udapādīti.' Paṭivedhaṭṭhena. 'Āloko udapādīti.' Obhāsatthena.

Cakkhum dhammo dassanattho attho, ñāṇam dhammo nātattho attho, paññā dhammo pajānanattho attho, vijjā dhammo pativedhattho attho, āloko dhammo obhāsattho attho, ime pañca dhammā pañca atthā dukkhavatthukā saccavatthukā saccarammaṇā saccagocarā saccasaṅgahitā saccapariyāpannā sacce samudāgatā sacce thitā sacce patitthitā.

2. 'Dhammacakkan' ti. Ken' atthena dhammacakkam'?
 'Dhamman ca pavatteti cakkan cāti' dhammacakkam,
 'cakkan ca pavatteti dhamman cāti' dhammacakkam,
 'dhammena pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'dhamme thito pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'dhamme patitthito pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'dhamme patitthāpento pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'dhamme vasippatto pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'dhamme vasippatto pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'dhamme vasippatto pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'dhamme vasim pāpento pavattetīti' dhamma-

cakkam, 'dhamme pāramippatto pavattetīti' dhamma-cakkam, 'dhamme pāramim pāpento pavattetīti' dhamma-cakkam, 'dhamme vesārajjam pāpento pavattetīti' dhamma-cakkam, 'dhamma sakkaronto pavattetīti' dhamma-cakkam, 'dhammam garukaronto' pavattetīti' dhamma-cakkam, 'dhammam mānento pavattetīti' dhamma-cakkam, 'dhammam mānento pavattetīti' dhamma-cakkam, 'dhammam pūjento pavattetīti' dhamma-cakkam, 'dhammam apacāyamāno pavattetīti' dhamma-cakkam, 'dhammaddhajo pavattetīti' dhamma-cakkam, 'dhammaketum pavattetīti' dhamma-cakkam, 'dhamma-cakkam, 'tam kho pana dhamma-cakkam appativattiyam samanena vā brāhmanena vā devena vā Mārena vā Brahmunā vā kenaci vā lokasmin' ti dhamma-cakkam.

'Saddhindriyam dhammo, tam dhammam payattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'viriyindriyam dhammo, tam dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'satindriyam dhammo, tam dhammam pavattetīti 'dhammacakkam, 'samādhindriyam dhammo, tam dhammam pavattetīti dhammacakkam, 'paññindriyam dhammo, tam dhammam payattetīti' dhammacakkam; 'saddhābalam dhammo, tam dhammam pavattetīti 'dhammacakkam, 'viriyabalam dhammo, tam dhammam pavattetīti dhammacakkam. ' satibalam dhammo, tam dhammam pavattetīti dhammacakkam, 'samādhibalam dhammo, tam dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'paññabalam dhammo, tam dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkam; 'satisambojjhango dhammo, tam dhammam payattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'dhammavicayasambojjhango dhammo, tam dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'viriyasambojjhango dhammo, tam dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'pītisambojjhango dhammo, tam dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkam. 'passaddhisambojjhango dhammo, tam dhammam pavattetīti 'dhammacakkam, 'samādhisambojjhango dhammo, tam dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'upekkhā-

¹ gurum karonto, M.

sambojjhaigo dhammo, tam dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkam; 'sammāditthi dhammo, tam dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'sammāsankappo dhammo, tam dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'sammāvācā dhammo, tam dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'sammākammanto dhammo, tam dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'sammā-ājīvo dhammo, tam dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'sammāvāyāmo dhammo, tam dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'sammāsati dhammo, tam dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'sammāsamādhi dhammo, tam dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'sammāsamādhi dhammo, tam dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkam.

. 'Ādhipateyyatthena indriyā dhammo, tam dhammam pavattetīti 'dhammacakkam, 'akampiyatthena dhammo, tam dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'nivvanatthena bojihanga dhammo, tam dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'hetutthena maggo dhammo, tam dhammam pavattetīti 'dhammacakkam, 'upatthānatthena satipatthana dhammo, tam dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'padahanatthena sammappadhānā dhammo, tam dhammam pavattetiti' dhammacakkam, 'iiihanatthena iddhipada dhammo, tam dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'tathatthena saccā dhammo, tam dhammam pavattetīti 'dhammacakkam; 'avikkhepatthena samatho dhammo, tam dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'anupassanatthena vipassanā dhammo, tam dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'ekarasatthena samathavipassanā dhammo, tam dhammam pavattetīti 'dhammacakkam, 'anativattanatthena yuganandham dhammo, tam dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkam: 'samvaratthena sīlavisuddhi dhammo, tam dhammam pavattetīti 'dhammacakkam, 'avikkhepatthena cittavisuddhi dhammo, tam dhammam pavattetīti 'dhammacakkam, 'dassanatthena ditthivisuddhi dhammo, tam dhammam payattetīti' dhammacakkam: 'muttatthena vimokkho dhammo, tam dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'pativedhatthena vijjā dhammo, tam dhammam pavattetīti 'dhammacakkam, 'pariccāgatthena vimutti

dhammo, tam dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'samucchedaṭṭhena khaye ñāṇam dhammo, tam dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'paṭippassaddhaṭṭhena anuppāde ñāṇam dhammo, tam dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkam.

'Chando mülatthena dhammo, tam dammam pavattedhammacakkam, 'manasikāro samutthänatthena dhammo, tam dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'phasso samodhanatthena dhammo, tam dhammam padhammacakkam, 'vedanā samosaraņatthena dhammo, tam dhammam pavattetīti dhammacakkam, 'samādhi pamukkhatthena dhammo, tani dhamman pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'sati ādhipateyyatthena dhammo, dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, tatuttaratthena dhammo, tam dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'vimutti sāratthena dhammo, tam dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'amatogadham nibbānam pariyosānatthena dhammo, tam dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkam.

3. Tam kho pan' idam dukkham ariyasaccam pariññey-yan ti . . . pe . . . pariññātan ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi . . . pe . . . 'āloko udapādīti.' Ken' aṭṭhena? . . . pe . . . 'āloko udapādīti.' Dassanaṭṭhena . . . pe . . . 'āloko udapādīti.' Obhāsaṭṭhena.

Cakkhum dhammo dassanattho attho . . . pe . . . āloko dhammo obhāsattho attho, ime pañca dhammā pañca atthā dukkhavatthukā saccavatthukā . . . pe . . . sacce patitthitā.

'Dhammacakkan' ti. Ken' atthena dhammacakkam' 'Dhamman ca pavatteti cakkan cāti' dhammacakkam'... pe... 'amatogadham nibbānam pariyosānatthena dhammo, tam dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkam.

4. 'Idam dukkhasamudayam ariyasaccan' ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi...pe...āloko ndapādi. Tam kho pan' idam dukkhasamudayam ariyasaccam pahātabban ti...pe...pahīnan ti pubbe

ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādī...pe...āloko udapādī. 'Cakkhum udapādīti.' Ken' atthena?...pe... 'āloko udapādīti.' Ken' atthena? 'Cakkhum udapādīti.' Dassanatthena...pe... 'āloko udapādīti.' Obhāsatthena. Cakkhum dhammo dassanattho attho...pe...āloko dhammo obhāsattho attho, ime pañca dhammā pañca atthā samudayavatthukā saccavatthukā...pe... nirodhavatthukā saccavatthukā...pe... maggavatthukā saccavatthukā saccavatthukā saccavatthukā...pe... sacce patiţthitā.

'Dhammacakkan' ti. Ken' aṭṭhena dhammacakkam'? 'Dhammañ ca pavatteti cakkañ cāṭi' dhammacakkam'... pe...'amatogadham nibbānam pariyosānaṭṭhena dhammo, tam dhammam pavattetīṭi' dhammacakkam.

5. 'Ayam kāye kāyānupassanā' ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi. Sā kho panāyam kāye kāyānupassanā bhāvetabbā ti me Bhikkhave...pe... bhāvitā ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi. 'Ayam vedanāsu...pe... ayam citte...pe... ayam dhammesu dhammānupassanā' ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi. Sā kho panāyam dhammesu dhammānupassanā bhāvetabbā ti me Bhikkhave...pe... bhāvitā ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi.

'Ayam kāye kāyānupassanā' ti . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. 'Cakkhum udapādīti.' Ken' atthena? . . . pe . . . 'Āloko udapādīti.' Ken' atthena? 'Cakkhum udapādīti.' Dassanatthena . . . pe . . . 'Āloko udapādīti.' Obhāsatthena. Cakkhum dhammo dassanattho attho . . . pe . . . āloko dhammo obhāsattho attho, ime pañca dhammā pañca atthā kāyavatthukā satipatthānavatthukā . . . pe vedanāvatthukā satipatthānavatthukā . . . pe . . . cittavatthukā satipatthānavatthukā . . . pe . . . cittavatthukā satipatthānavatthukā satipathanavatthukā satipathanavatthukā satipathanavatthukā satipathanavatthu

dhammacakkam ... pe ... 'amatogadham nibbānam pariyosānaṭṭhena dhammo, tam dhammam pavattetīti 'dhammacakkam.

6. 'Ayam chandasamādhipadhānasaikhārasamannāgato iddhipādo' ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi. . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. So kho panāyam chandasamādhipadhānasankhārasamannāgato iddhipādo bhāvetabbo ti me Bhikkhave . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. 'Ayam viriyasamadhi' . . . pe . . . ayam cittasamādhi' . . . pe . . . ayam vīmamsāsamādhipadhānasankhārasamannāgato iddhipādo' ti me Bhikkhave . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. So kho panāyam vīmamsāsamādhipadhānasankhārasamannāgato iddhipādo bhāvetabbo ti me Bhikkhave . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi.

'Ayam chandasamādhipadhānasankhārasamannāgato iddhipādo' ti... pe... āloko udapādi.

'Cakkhum udapādīti.' Ken'aṭṭhena?...pe.... 'Āloko udapādīti.' Ken'aṭṭhena?

'Cakkhum udapādīti.' Dassanaṭṭheha . . . pe. . . . 'Aloko udapādīti.' Obhāsaṭṭhena.

Cakkhum dhammo dassanattho attho...pe...āloko dhammo obhāsattho attho, ime pañca dhammā pañca atthā chandavatthukā iddhipādavatthukā iddhipādārammaṇā...pe...iddhipāde patiṭṭhitā. 'Dhammacakkan' ti. Ken' aṭṭhena dhammacakkam? 'Dhammañ ca pavatteti cakkañ cāti' dhammacakkam ...pe... 'amatogadham nibbānam pariyosānatṭṭhena dhammo, tam dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkam.

Ayam viriyasamādhipadhānasankhārasamannāgato iddhipādo ti...pe...āloko udapādī. 'Cakkhum udapādīti.' Ken' aṭṭhena? 'Cakkhum udapādīti.' Dassanaṭṭhena... pe... 'Āloko udapādīti'? Obhāsaṭṭhena. Cakkhum dhammo dassanaṭṭho aṭṭho ... pe...āloko dhammo obhāsaṭṭho aṭṭho, ime pañca dhammā pañca aṭṭhā viriyavatthukā iddhipādavaṭṭhukā ... pe... cittavaṭṭhukā iddhipādavaṭṭhukā... pe... vīmamsāvaṭṭhukā iddhipādavaṭṭhukā iddhipādavaṭṭh

patiṭṭhitā. 'Dhammacakkan' ti. Ken' aṭṭhena dhammacakkam? 'Dhamman ca pavatteti cakkan cāti' dhammacakkam . . . pe . . . 'amatogadham nibbānam pariyosānaṭṭhena dhammo, tam dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkan ti.

Dhammacakkakathā niţţhitā.

II

VIII. YUGANANDHAVAGGE LOKUTTARAKATHĀ

Katame dhammā lokuttarā?

Cattāro satipaṭṭhānā, cattāro sammappadhānā, cattāro iddhipādā, pañc' indriyāni, pañca balāni, satta bojjhaṅgā, aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, cattāro ariyamaggā, cattāri ca sāmaññaphalāni, nibbānañ ca; ime dhammā lokuttarā.

'Lokuttarā' ti. Ken' aṭṭhena lokuttarā?

'Lokam tarantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokā' uttarantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokato uttarantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokamhā' uttarantīti' lokuttarā; 'lokam atikkamantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokam samatikkamantīti '4 lokuttarā, 'lokam' samatikkantā '5 lokuttarā, 'loke' atirekā' ti lokuttarā; 'lokantam' tarantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokā nissarantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokato nissarantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokamhā nissarantīti' lokuttarā; 'lokā nissatā' ti lokuttarā, 'lokena nissatā' lokuttarā, 'lokamhā nissatā' ti lokuttarā; 'loke na titthantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokamhi⁸ na tiṭṭhantīti' lokuttarā, 'loke na limpantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokena' na limpantīti' lokuttarā, 'loke asankilittā' ti lokuttarā, 'lokena asankilittā' ti lokuttarā, 'loke anupalittā' ti lokuttarā, 'lokena anupalittà' ti lokuttara; 'loke vippamutta' 11 ti lokuttara, 'lokena vippamuttā' ti lokuttarā, 'lokā vippamuttā' ti lokuttarā, 'lokato vippamuttā' ti lokuttarā, 'lokamhā vippamuttā'

¹ lokuttarantīti, S.; lokantarantīti, S₂.; lokam uttarantīti, K.

loko uttaratīti, S. S₂.
 samatikkamantāti, S. S₂. K.
 S. S₂. K. omit.

⁶ lokena, S. S₂. M. ⁷ K. omits. ⁸ lokasmim, M.

⁹ lokamhi, K. ¹⁰ asamlittā, M. K.

¹¹ vimuttā, S.

ti lokuttarā; 'loke visañnuttā' ti lokuttarā, 'lokena visañnutta' ti lokuttara, 'loka¹ visañnutta' ti lokuttarā, 'lokato visañnuttā' ti lokuttarā, 'lokamhā visaññuttā' ti lokuttarā; 'lokā sujjhantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokato sujjhantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokamhā sujjhantīti' lokuttarā; 'lokā visujjhantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokato visujjhantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokamhā visujjhantīti' lokuttarā; 'lokā vuṭṭhalokuttarā, 'lokato vutthahantīti' lokuttarā, hantīti '2 'lokamhā vuṭṭhahantīti' lokuttarā; 'lokā vivaṭṭantīti'8 lokuttarā, 'lokato vivattantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokamhā vivattantīti' lokuttarā; 'loke na sajjantīti' lokuttarā, 'loke na gayhantīti' lokuttarā, 'loke na bajjhantīti' lokuttarā; 'lokam samucchindantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokam samucchinnattā' ti lokuttarā; 'lokam patipassambhentīti' lokuttarā, 'lokam paṭipassambhitattā' ti lokuttarā; 'lokassa atītā' 5 ti lokuttarā, 'lokassa agatīti' lokuttarā, 'lokassa avisayā' ti lokuttarā, 'lokassa asādhāraṇā' ti lokuttarā; 'lokam vamantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokam na paccāgamantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokam pajahantīti 'lokuttarā, 'lokam na upādiyantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokam visinentīti' lokuttarā, 'lokam na ussinentīti'6 lokuttarā, 'lokam vidhūpentīti' lokuttarā, 'lokam na sandhūpentīti' lokuttarā, 'lokam samatikkamma abhibhuyya titthantīti 'lokuttarā ti.

Lokuttarakathā.

¹ lokasmim, S. S₂. M.

² uddhantīti, M.

³ vivajjantīti, K.

⁴ gacchantīti, S.

⁵ apathā, M.; apaccāgatīti, K.

⁶ lokam vissantīti, S.; lokam nayantīti, K.

⁷ patthapentīti, S. S₂.; sudhūpentīti, K.

II

IX. YUGANANDHAVAGGE BALAKATHA

SAVATTHINIDANAM

 Paño' imāni Bhikkhave balāni. Katamāni pañca?
 Saddhābalam viriyabalam satibalam samādhibalam paññābalam. Imāni kho Bhikkhave pañca balāni.

Api ca aṭṭhasaṭṭhī balāni—saddhābalaṁ viriyabalaṁ satibalaṁ samādhibalam paññābalaṁ, hiribalaṁ ottappabalaṁ paṭisaṅkhānabalaṁ bhāvanābalaṁ anavajjabalaṁ saṅgahabalaṁ, khantibalaṁ paññattibalaṁ nijjhantibalaṁ issariyabalaṁ adhiṭṭhānabalaṁ samathabalaṁ vipassanābalaṁ, dasa sekhabalāni, dasa khīṇāsavabalāni, dasa iddhibalāni, dasa Tathāgatabalāni.

2. Katamam saddhābalam? 'Assaddhiye na kampatīti saddhābalam, sahajātānam dhammānam upatthambhanatthena saddhābalam, kilesānam pariyādānatthena saddhābalam, pativedhādivisodhanatthena saddhābalam, cittassa adhitthānatthena saddhābalam, cittassa vodānatthena saddhābalam, visesādhigamanatthena saddhābalam, uttaripativodhatthena saddhābalam, saccābhisamayatthena saddhābalam, nirodhe patitthāpakatthena saddhābalam. Idam saddhābalam.

Katamam viriyabalam? 'Kosajje na kampatīti' viriyabalam, sahajātānam dhammānam upatthambhanatthena viriyabalam, kilesānam pariyādānatthena viriyabalam, pativedhādivisodhanatthena viriyabalam, cittassa adhitthānatthena viriyabalam, cittassa vodānatthena viriyabalam, visesādhigamanatthena viriyabalam, uttaripativedhatthena viriyabalam, saccābhisamayatthena viriyabalam, nirodhe patithāpakatthena viriyabalam. Idam viriyabalam.

¹ nijjhattibalam, K; S. S₂ omit.

Katamam satibalam? 'Pamāde na kampatīti' satibalam, sahajātānam dhammānam upatthambhanatthena satibalam. pe... nirodhe patitthāpakatthena satibalam. Idam satibalam.

Katamam samādhibalam? 'Uddhacce na kampatīti' samādhibalam, sahajātānam dhammānam upatthambhanaṭṭhena samādhibalam. . . pe . . . nirodhe patiṭṭhāpakaṭ-ṭhena samādhibalam. Idam samādhibalam.

Katamam paññābalam? 'Avijjāya na kampatīti' paññābalam, sahajātānam dhammānam upatthambhanaṭṭhena paññābalam. . . pe . . . nirodhe patiṭṭhāpakaṭṭhena paññābalam. Idam paññābalam.

3. Katamam hiribalam? 'Nekkhammena kāmacchandam hiriyatīti' hiribalam, 'abyāpādena byāpādam hiriyatīti' hiribalam, 'ālokasaññāya thīnamiddham hiriyatīti' hiribalam, 'avikkhepena uddhaccam hiriyatīti' hiribalam, 'dhammavavatthānena vicikiccham hiriyatīti' hiribalam, 'nānena avijjam hiriyatīti,' hiribalam, 'pāmojjena aratim hiriyatīti' hiribalam, 'pathamajjhānena nīvarane hiriyatīti' hiribalam. ... pe ... 'Arahattamaggena sabbakilese hiriyatīti' hiribalam. Idam hiribalam.

Katamam ottappabalam? 'Nekkhammena kāmacchandam ottappatīti' ottappabalam, 'abyāpādena byāpādam ottappatīti' ottappabalam, 'ālokasaññāya thīnamiddham ottappatīti' ottappabalam, 'avikkhepena uddhaccam ottappatīti' ottappabalam, 'dhammavavatthānena vicikiccham ottappatīti' ottappabalam, 'ñānena avijjam ottappatīti' ottappabalam, 'pāmojjena aratim ottappatīti' ottappabalam, 'paṭhamajjhānena nīvarane ottappatīti' ottappabalam...pe....'Arahattamaggena sabbakilese ottappatīti' ottappabalam. Idam ottappabalam.

Katamam patisankhānabalam? 'Nekkhammena kāmacchandam patisankhātīti' patisankhānabalam, 'abyāpādena byāpādam patisankhātīti' patisankhānabalam, 'ālokasaññāya thīnamiddham patisankhātīti' patisankhānabalam, 'avikkhepena uddhaccam patisankhātīti patisankhātīti' patisankhātīti' patisankhātīti' patisankhātīti' patisankhānabalam, 'ñānena avijjam patisankhātīti' patisankhātīti' patisankhātīti' patisankhātīti'

saikhānabalam, 'pāmojjena aratim paṭisaikhātīti 'paṭisaikhānabalam, 'paṭhamajjhānena nīvarane paṭisaikhātīti 'paṭisaikhānabalam . . . pe . . . 'Arahattamaggena sabbakilese paṭisaikhātīti 'paṭisaikhānabalam . Idam paṭisaikhānabalam .

4. Katamam bhāvanābalam? 'Kāmacchandam pajahanto nekkhammam bhāvetīti' bhāvanābalam, 'byāpādam pajahanto abyāpādam bhāvetīti' bhāvanābalam, 'thīnamiddham pajahanto ālokasaññam bhāvetīti' bhāvanābalam, 'uddhaccam pajahanto avikkhepam bhāvetīti' bhāvanābalam, 'vicikiccham pajahanto dhammavavatthānam bhāvetīti' bhāvanābalam, 'avijjam pajahanto ñānam bhāvetīti' bhāvanābalam, 'aratim pajahanto pāmojjam bhāvetīti' bhāvanābalam, 'nīvarane pajahanto pathamajjhānam bhāvetīti' bhāvanābalam. . . pe . . . 'sabbakilese pajahanto Arahattamaggam bhāvetīti' bhāvanābalam.

Katamam anavajjabalam? 'Kāmacchandassa pahīnattā nekkhamme n' atthi kiñci vajjan'¹ ti anavajjabalam, 'byāpādassa pahīnattā abyāpāde n' atthi kiñci vajjan' ti anavajjabalam, 'thīnamiddhassa pahīnattā ālokasañnāya n' atthi kiñci vajjan' ti anavajjabalam, 'uddhaccassa pahīnattā avikkhepe n' atthi kinci vajjan' ti anavajjabalam, 'vicikicehāya pahīnattā dhammavavatthāve n' atthi kinci vajjan' ti anavajjabalam, 'avijjāya pahīnattā nāne n' atthi kinci vajjan' ti anavajjabalam, 'aratiyā pahīnattā pāmojje n' atthi kinci vajjan' ti anavajjabalam, 'nīvaraṇānam pahīnattā paṭhamajjhāne n' atthi kinci vajjan' ti anavajjabalam. . . pe . . . 'sabbakilesānam pahīnattā Arahattamagge n' atthi kinci vajjan' ti anavajjabalam. Idam anavajjabalam.

Katamam sangahabalam? 'Kāmacchandam pajahanto nekkhammavasena cittam sanganhātīti' sangahabalam, 'byāpādam pajahanto abyāpādavasena cittam sanganhātīti' sangahabalam, 'thīnamiddham pajahanto ālokasannāvasena cittam sanganhātīti' sangahabalam... pe...'sabbakilese pajahanto Arahattamaggavasena cittam sanganhātīti' sangahabalam.

¹ vijjan ti, M.

5. Katamam khantibalam? 'Kāmacchandassa pahīnattā nekkhammam khantīti'khantibalam, 'byāpādassa pahīnattā abyāpādo khantīti'khantibalam, 'thīnamiddhassa pahīnattā ālokasaññā khantīti'khantibalam, 'uddhaccassa pahīnattā avikkhepo khantīti'khantibalam, 'vicikicchāya pahīnattā dhammavavatthānam khantīti'khantibalam, 'aratiyā pahīnattā pāmojjam khantīti'khantibalam, 'aratiyā pahīnattā paṭhamajjhānam khantīti'khantibalam. . . . pe . . . 'sabbakilesānam pahīnattā Arahattamaggo khantīti'khantibalam. Idam khantīti hantibalam.

Katamam paññattibalam? 'Kāmacchandam pajahanto nekkhammavasena cittam paññāpetīti' paññattibalam, 'byāpādam pajahanto abyāpādavasena cittam paññāpetīti' paññattibalam, 'thīnamiddham pajahanto ālokasaññāvasena cittam paññāpetīti' paññattibalam . . . pe . . . 'sabbakilese pajahanto Arahattamaggavasena cittam paññāpetīti' paññattibalam. Idam paññattibalam.

Katamam nijjhantibalam¹? 'Kāmacchandam pajahanto nekkhammavasena cittam nijjhāpetīti' nijjhantibalam, 'byāpādam pajahanto abyāpādavasena cittam nijjhāpetīti' nijjhantibalam, 'thīnamiddham pajahanto ālokasaññāvasena cittam nijjhāpetīti' nijjhantibalam... pe...'sabbakilese pajahanto Arahattamaggavasena cittam nijjhāpetīti' nijjhantibalam. Idam nijjhantibalam.

Katamam issariyabalam? 'Kāmacchandam pajahanto nekkhammavasena cittam vasam vattetīti'issariyabalam, 'byāpādam pajahanto abyāpādavasena cittam vasam vattetīti'issariyabalam, 'thīnamiddham pajahanto ālokasañīāvasena cittam vasam vattetīti'issariyabalam.... pe . . . 'sabbakilese pajahanto Arahattamaggavasena cittam vasam vattetīti'issariyabalam. Idam issariyabalam.

Katamam adhitthänabalam? 'Kāmacchandam pajahanto nekkhammavasena cittam adhitthätīti 'adhitthänabalam, 'byāpādam pajahanto abyāpādavasena cittam adhitthätīti 'adhitthānabalam, 'thīnamiddham pajahanto āloka-

¹ nijjhattibalam, K.

saññāvasena cittam adhitṭhātīti 'adhitṭhānabalam . . . pe . . . 'sabbakilese pajahanto Arahattamaggavasena cittam adhitṭhātīti 'adhitṭhānabalam. Idam adhitṭhānabalam.

- 6. Katamam samathabalam? Nekkhammavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalam, abyāpādavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalam, ālokasaññāvasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalam. . . pe . . . patinissaggānupassī assāsavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalam, patinissaggānupassī passāsavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalam.
 - 'Samathabalan' ti. Ken' atthena samathabalam?
- 'Pathamajjhānena nīvaraņe na kampatīti' samathabalam, 'dutivajjhānena vitakkavicāre na kampatīti 'samathabalam, 'tatiyajjhānena pītiyā na kampatīti 'samathabalam, 'catutthajjhanena sukhadukkhe na kampatīti' samathabalam, 'ākāsānancāyatanasamāpattiyā rūpasannāya paţighasaññāya nānattasaññāya na kampatīti' samathabalam, 'vinnānancāvatanasamāpattivā ākāsānancāvatanasannāva kampatīti 'samathabalam, 'ākincannāvatanasamāpattiyā viññānañcāyatanasaññāya na kampatīti 'samathabalam, 'nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiyā ākincaññāyatanasaññaya na kampatīti' samathabalam, 'uddhacce ca uddhaccasahagatakilese ca khandhe ca na kampati na calati na vedhatīti' samathabalam. Idam samathabalam.
- 7. Katamam vipassanābalam? Aniccānupassanā vipassanābalam, dukkhānupassanā vipassanābalam. pe... paṭinissagānupassanā vipassanābalam. Rūpe anniccānupassanā vipassanābalam, rūpe dukkhānupassanā vipassanābalam. pe... rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā vipassanābalam; vedanāya... pe... saññāya, saṅkhāresu, viññāṇe, cakkhusmim... pe... jarāmaraṇe aniccānupassanā vipassanābalam, jarāmaraṇe dukkhānupassanā vipassanābalam, jarāmaraṇe paṭinissaggānupassanā vipassanābalam.
 - 'Vipassanābalan' ti. Ken' aṭṭhena vipassanābalam'?
- 'Aniccānupassanāya niccasaññāya na kampatīti' vipassanābalam, 'dukkhānupassanāya sukhasaññāya na kampatīti' vipassanābalam, 'anattānupassanāya attasaññāya

na kampatīti' vipassanābalam, 'nibbidānupassanāya nandiyā na kampatīti' vipassanābalam, 'virāgānupassanāya rāge na kampatīti' vipassanābalam, 'nirodhānupassanāya samudaye na kampatīti' vipassanābalam, 'paṭinissaggānupassanāya ādāne na kampatīti' vipassanābalam, 'avijjāya ca avijjāsahagatakilese ca khandhe ca na kampati na calati na vedhatīti' vipassanābalam. Idam vipassanābalam.

8. Katamāni dasa sekhabalāni, dasa asekhabalāni?

'Sammāditthim sikkhatīti' sekhabalam, tattha sikkhitattā asekhabalam; 'sammāsankappam sikkhatīti' sekhabalam, tattha sikkhitattā asekhabalam; 'sammāvācam... pe ... sammākammantam, sammā-ājīvam, sammāvāyāmam, sammāsatim, sammāsamādhim, sammānānam... pe ... sammāvimuttim sikkhatīti' sekhabalam, tattha sikkhitattā asekhabalam. Imāni dasa sekhabalāni, dasa asekhabalāni.

9. Katamāni dasa khīņāsavabalāni?

Idha khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno aniccato sabbe saikhārā yathābhūtam sammappañīāya sudiṭṭhā honti: yam pi khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno aniccato sabbe saikhārā yathābhūtam sammappañīāya sudiṭṭhā honti, idam pi khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno balam hoti; yam balam āgamma khīṇāsavo bhikkhu āsavānam khayam paṭijānāti—'khīṇā me āsavā'ti.

Puna ca param, khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno aigārakāsūpamā kāmā yathābhūtam sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhā honti: yam pi khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno aigārakāsūpamā kāmā yathābhūtam sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhā honti, idam pi khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno balam hoti; yam balam āgamma khīṇāsavo bhikkhu āsavānam khayam paṭijānāti—'khīṇā me āsavā'ti.

Puna ca param, khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno vivekaninnam cittam hoti vivekapoṇam vivekapabbhāram vivekaṭṭham nekkhammābhiratam byantibhūtam sabbaso āsavaṭṭhāniyehi dhammehi: yam pi khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno vivekaninnam cittam hoti vivekapoṇam vivekapabbhāram vivekaṭṭham nekkhammābhiratam byantibhūtam sabbaso āsavaṭṭhāniyehi dhammehi, idam pi khīnāsavassa bhikkhuno

balam hoti ; yam balam āgamma khīṇāsavo bhikkhu āsavānam khayam paṭijānāti—' khīṇā me āsavā ' ti.

Puna ca param, khīnāsavassa bhikkhuno cattāro satipatthānā bhāvitā honti subhāvitā; yam pi khīnāsavassa bhikkhuno cattāro satipatṭthānā bhāvitā honti subhāvitā, idam pi khīnāsavassa bhikkhuno balam hoti; yam balam āgamma khīnāsavo bhikkhu āsavānam khayam paṭijānāti—'khīnā me āsavā'ti.

Puna ca param, khīnāsavassa bhikkhuno cattāro sammappadhānā bhāvitā honti subhāvitā . . . pe . . . cattāro iddhipādā bhāvitā honti subhāvitā, pañc' indriyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni, pañca balāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni, satta bojjhangā bhāvitā . . . pe . . . ariyo atthangiko maggo bhāvito hoti subhāvito : yam pi khīnāsavassa bhikkhuno ariyo atthangiko maggo bhāvito hoti subhāvito, idam pi khīnāsavassa bhikkhuno balam hoti; yam balam āgamma khīnāsavo bhikkhu āsavānam khayam paṭijānāti—'Khīnā me āsavā' ti. Imāni dasa khināsavabalāni.

10. Katamāni dasa iddhibalāni?

Adhiṭṭhānā iddhi, vikubbanā¹ iddhi, manomayā iddhi, ñāṇavipphārā iddhi, samādhivipphārā iddhi, ariyā iddhi, kammavipākajā iddhi, puññavato iddhi, vijāmayā iddhi, tattha tattha sammāpayogapaccayā ijjhanaṭṭhena iddhi. Imāni dasa iddhibalāni.

11. Katamāni dasa Tathāgatabalāni?

Idha Tathāgato thānañ ca thānato atthānañ ca atthānato yathābhūtam pajānāti: yam pi Tathāgato thānañ ca thānato atthānañ ca atthānato yathābhūtam pajānāti, idam pi Tathāgatassa Tathāgatabalam hoti; yam balam āgamma Tathāgato āsabhatthānam² patijānāti, parisāsu sīhanādam nadati, brahmacakkam pavatteti.

Puna ca param, Tathāgato atītānāgatapaccuppannānam kammasamādānānam thānaso hetuso vipākam yathābhūtam pajānāti: yam pi Tathāgato atītānāgatapaccuppan-

¹ vikuppanā, S. S₂. M.

 $^{^2}$ āsabhaṇṭhānaṁ, K.; āsabhaṇhānaṁ, M.; āsabhaṁ ṭhānaṁ, S.

nānam kammasamādānānam thānaso hetuso vipākam yathābhūtam pajānāti, idam pi Tathāgatassa Tathāgatabalam hoti; yam balam āgamma Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānam paṭijānāti, parisāsu sīhanādam nadati, brahmacakkam pavatteti.

Puna ca param, Tathāgato sabbatthagāminipatipadam yathābhūtam pajānāti: yam pi Tathāgato sabbatthagāminipatipadam yathābhūtam pajānāti, idam pi Tathāgatassa Tathāgatabalam hoti; yam balam āgamma Tathāgato āsabhatthānam paṭijānāti, parisāsu sīhanādam nadati, brahmacakkam pavatteti.

Puna ca param, Tathāgato anekadhātunānādhātulokam yathābhūtam pajānāti: yam pi Tathāgato anekadhātunānādhātulokam yathābhūtam pajānāti, idam pi Tathāgatassa Tathāgatabalam hoti . . . pe . . . brahmacakkam pavatteti.

Puna ca param, Tathāgato sattānam nānādhimuttikatam yathābhūtam pajānāti: yam pi Tathāgato sattānam nānādhimuttikatam yathābhūtam pajānāti, idam pi Tathāgatassa . . . pe . . . brahmacakkam pavatteti.

Puna ca param, Tathāgato parasattānam parapuggalānam indriyaparopariyattam yathābhūtam pajānāti: yam pi Tathāgato parasattānam parapuggalānam indriyaparopariyattam yathābhūtam pajānāti, idam pi Tathāgatassa . . . pe . . . brahmacakkam pavatteti.

Puna ca param, Tathāgato jhāṇavimokkhasamādhisamāpattīnam sankilesam vodānam vuṭṭhānam yathābhūtam pajānāti: yam pi Tathāgato jhānavimokkhasamādhisamāpattīnam sankilesam vodānam vuṭṭhānam yathābhūtam pajānāti, idam pi Tathāgatassa . . . pe . . . brahmacakkam pavatteti.

Puna ca param, Tathāgato anekaviditam pubbenivāsam anussarati, seyyathīdam ekam pi jātim dve pi jātiyo . . . pe . . . iti sākāram sa-uddesam anekaviditam pubbenivāsam anussarati: yam pi Tathāgato anekaviditam pubbenivāsam anussarati, seyyathīdam—ekam pi jātim dve pi jātiyo . . . pe . . . idam pi Tathāgatassa . . . pe . . . brahmacakkam pavatteti.

Puna ca param, Tathāgato dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapājjamāne:

yam pi Tathāgato dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikantamānussakena . . . pe . . . idam pi Tathāgatassa . . . pe . . . brahmacakkam pavatteti.

Puna ca param, Tathāgato āsavānam khayā anāsavam cetovimuttim paññāvimuttim ditthe 'va dhamme sayam abhiññāya sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati: yam pi Tathāgato āsavānam khayā anāsavam cetovimuttim paññāvimuttim ditthe 'va dhamme sayam abhiññāya sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati, idam pi Tathāgatassa Tathāgatabalam hoti; yam balam āgamma Tathāgato āsabhatthānam paṭijānāti, parisāsu sīhanādam nadati, brahmacakkam pavatteti. Imāni dasa Tathāgatabalāni.

12. Ken' atthena saddhābalam ? Ken' atthena viriyabalam ? Ken' atthena satibalam ? Ken' atthena samādhibalam ? Ken' atthena hiribalam ? Ken' atthena biribalam ? Ken' atthena ottappabalam ? Ken' atthena patisankhānabalam ? Ken' atthena Tathāgatabalam ?

Assaddhiye akampiyatthena saddhābalam, kosajje akampiyatthena viriyabalam, pamade akampiyatthena satibalam, uddhacce akampiyatthena samādhibalam, avijjāya akampiyatthena paññābalam. 'Hiriyati pāpake dhamme ' ti hiribalam, ' ottappati pāpake kusale dhamme ' ti ottappabalam, 'naņena kilese patisankhātīti' patisankhānabalam, 'tattha jātā' dhammā' ekarasā hontīti 'bhāvanābalam, 'tattha n'atthi kinci vajjan 'ti anavajjabalam, 'tena cittam sanganhātīti' sangahabalam, 'tam² tassa² khamatīti' khantibalam, 'tena cittam paññāpetīti' paññattibalam, 'tena cittam nijjhāpetīti' nijjhantibalam, 'tena cittam vasam vattetīti 'issariyabalam, 'tena cittam adhitthātīti 'adhitthānabalam, 'tena cittam ekaggan' ti samathabalam, 'tattha jäte dhamme anupassatīti' vipassanābalam, 'tattha sikkhatīti' sekhabalam, tattha sikkhitattā asekhabalam, 'tena āsavā khīnā' ti khīnāsavabalam, 'tam' tassaijjhatīti' iddhibalam, appameyyatthena Tathāgatabalam.

Balakathā.

¹ jātānam dhammānam, S. S₂. M.

² tam khanatīti, M.; tasso khanatīti, S. S2.

³ S. S₂. omit tam.

II

X. YUGANANDHAVAGGE SUÑÑAKATHĀ

1. Evam me sutam. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā ten' upasankami, upasankamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdi. Ekamantam nisīnno kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantam etad avoca—'Suñño loko, suñño loko' ti bhante vuccati: kittāvatā nu kho bhante 'suñño loko' ti vuccatīti'?

Yasmā kho Ānanda suñnam attena vā attanivena vā. tasmā 'suñño loko' ti vuccati. Kiñ ca Ānanda suññam attena vā attaniyena vā? Cakkhum kho Ānanda suññam attena vā attaniyena vā, rūpā suññā attena vā attaniyena vā, cakkhuviññānam suññam attena vā attaniyena vā, cakkhusamphasso suñño attena vā attaniyena vā, yam p'idam cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitam sukham vā dukkham vā adukkhamasukham vā tain pi sunnam attena vā attaniyena vā. Sotam suñnam . . . pe . . . saddā suñña, ghānam suññam gandhā suñña, jivhā suñña rasā suñña, kayo suñño photthabba suñña, mano suñño attena vā attaniyena vā, dhammā sunnā attena vā attaniyena vā, manoviññānaii suññam attena vā attanivena vā, manosamphasso suñño attena va attaniyena va, yam p'idam manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitam sukham vā dukkham vā adukkhamasukham vā tam pi suñnam attena vā attanivena vā. Yasmā kho Ānanda suññam attena vā attaniyena vā, tasmā 'suñño loko' ti vuccatīti.

2. Suññasuññam,¹ saṅkhārasuññaṁ, vipariṇāmasuññaṁ, aggasuññaṁ, lakkhaṇasuññaṁ, vikkhambhanasuññaṁ, tadaṅgasuññaṁ, samucchedasuññaṁ, paṭippassaddhisuñ-

¹ suññaṁ suññaṁ K.

ñam, nissaraṇasuññam, ajjhattasuññam, bahiddhāsuññam, dubhatosuññam, sabhāgasuññam, visabhāgasuññam, esanāsuññam, pariggahasuññam, paṭilābhasuññam, paṭivedhasuññam, ekattasuññam, nānattasuññam, khantisuññam, adhitthānasuññam, pariyogāhanasuññam, sampajānassa pavattapariyādānam sabbasuññatānam paramaṭthasuññam.

3. Katamam suññasuññam?

Cakkhum suññam attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā avipariņāmadhammena vā, sotam suññam...pe... ghānam suññam, jivhā suññā, kāyo suñño, mano suñño attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā avipariņāmadhammena vā. Idam suññasuññam.

4. Katamam sankhārasuññam?

Tayo sankhārā—punnābhisankhāro apunnābhisankhāro ānenjābhisankhāro.¹ Punnābhisankhāro apunnābhisankhārena ca ānenjābhisankhārena ca sunno, apunnābhisankhāro punnābhisankhārena ca sunno, ānenjābhisankhāro punnābhisankhārena ca apunnābhisankhārena ca sunno, khārena ca sunno. Ime tayo sankhārā.

Aparā pi tayo saikhārā—kāyasaikhāro vacīsaikhāro cittasaikhāro. Kāyasaikhāro vacīsaikhārena ca cittasaikhārena ca suñño, vacīsaikhāro kāyasaikhārena ca cittasaikhārena ca suñño, cittasaikhāro kāyasaikhārena ca vacīsaikhārena ca suñño. Ime tayo saikhārā.

Aparā pi tayo saikhārā—atītā saikhārā, anāgatā saikhārā, paccuppannā saikhārā. Atītā saikhārā anāgatehi ca paccuppannehi ca saikhārehi suññā, anāgatā saikhārā atītehi ca paccuppannehi ca saikhārehi suññā, paccuppannā saikhārā atītehi ca anāgatehi ca saikhārehi suññā. Ime tayo saikhārā. Idam saikhārasuññam.

5. Katamam viparināmasuñňam?

Jātam rūpam sabhāvena suñūam, vigatam rūpam viparinatan c'eva suñūan ca; jātā vedanā sabhāvena suñūā, vigatā vedanā viparinatā c'eva suñūā ca; jātā sankhārā, jātam viñūāṇam, jātam cakkhum . . . pe . . . jāto bhavo

¹ anenjābhisankhāro K.; ānanjābhisankhāro S. S₂.

sabhāvena suñño, vigato bhavo vipariṇato c'eva suñño ca. Idam vipariṇāmasuññam.

6. Katamam aggasuññam? Aggam etam padam, settham etam padam, visiṭṭham¹ etam padam; yadidam sabbasankhārasamatho sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggo taṇhakkhayo virāgo nirodho nibbānam. Idam aggasuññam.

7. Katamaii lakkhanasuññam?

Dve lakkhanāni—bālalakkhanañ ca panditalakkhanañ ca. Bālalakkhanani panditalakkhanena suññam, panditalakkhanam bālalakkhaņena suññam. Tīņi lakkhaņāni—uppādalakkhanain vayalakkhanam thitaññathattalakkhanam. Uppädalakkhanam vayalakkhanena ca thitaññathattalakkhanena ca suññam, vayalakkhanam uppādalakkhanena ca thitaññathattalakkhanena ca suññam, thitaññathattalakkhanam uppādalakkhanena ca vayalakkhanena ca suñnam. Rūpassa uppādalakkhanam vavalakkhanena ca thitaññathattalakkhanena ca suññam, rūpassa vayalakkhanam uppādalakkhanena ca thitaññathattalakkhanena ca suññam. rūpassa thitaññathattalakkhanam uppādalakkhanena ca vayalakkhanena ca suññam. Vedanāya, saññāya, sankhārānam, vinnānassa, cakkhussa . . . pe . . . jarāmaraņassa uppādalakkhaņam vayalakkhanena ca thitaññathattalakkhanena ca suññam, jarāmaranassa vavalakkhanam uppādalakkhanena ca thitaññathattalakkhanena ca suññam, jarāmaranassa thitaññathattalakkhanam uppādalakkhanena ca vayalakkhanena ca suññam. Idam lakkhanasuññam.

8. Katamam vikkhambhanasuññam?

Nekkhammena kāmacchando vikkhambhito c'eva suñño ca, abyāpādena byāpādo vikkhambhito c'eva suñño ca, ālokasaññāya thīnamiddham vikkhambhitañ c'eva suññañ ca, avikkhepena uddhaccam vikkhambhitañ c'eva suññañ ca, dhammavavatthānena vicikicchā vikkhambhitā c'eva suññā ca, pāmojjena arati vikkhambhitā c'eva suññā ca, pathamajjhānena nīvaraṇā vikkhambhitā c'eva suññā ca...pe.... Arahattamaggena sabbakilesā vikkhambhitā c'eva suññā ca. Idam vikkhambhanasuññam.

¹ visettham. M.; visiddham K.

9. Katamam tadangasuññam?

Nekkhammena kāmacchando tadaigasuñño, abyāpādena byāpādo tadaigasuñño, ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhaṁ tadaigasuññaṁ, avikkhepena uddhaccaṁ tadaigasuññaṁ, dhammavavatthānena vicikicchā tadaigasuññā, ñāṇena avijjā tadaigasuññā, pāmojjena arati tadaigasuññā, pathamajjhānena nīvaraṇā tadaigassuññā . . . pe . . . vivaṭṭanānupassanāya saññogābhiniveso tadaigasuñño. Idaṁ tadaigasuññaṁ.

10. Katamam samucchedasuññam?

Nekkhammena kāmacchando samucchinno c'eva suñño ca, abyāpādena byāpādo samucchinno c'eva suñño ca, ālokasaññāya thīnamiddham samucchinnañ c'eva suññañ ca, avikkhepena uddhaccam samucchinnañ c'eva suññañ ca, dhammavavatthānena vicikicchā samucchinnā c'eva suññā ca, ñāṇena avijjā samucchinnā c'eva suññā ca, pāmojjena arati samucchinnā c'eva suññā ca, paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇā samucchinnā c'eva suññā ca...pe.... Arahattamaggena sabbakilesā samucchinnā c'eva suññā ca. Idam samucchedasuññam.

11. Katamam paţipassaddhisuññam?

Nekkhammena kāmacchando paṭipassaddho c'eva suñño ca, abyāpādena byāpādo paṭipassaddho c'eva suñño ca, ālokasaññāya thīnamiddham paṭipassaddhañ c'eva suññañ ca, avikkhepena uddhaccam paṭipassaddhañ c'eva suññañ ca, dhammavavatthānena vicikicchā paṭipassaddhā c'eva suññā ca, pāṭipassaddhā c'eva suññā ca, pāṭipassaddhā c'eva suññā ca, pāṭipassaddhā c'eva suññā ca, paṭhamaj-jhānena nīvaraṇā paṭipassaddhā c'eva suññā ca. . . pe

. . . Arahattamaggena sabbakilesā paṭipassaddhā c'eva suññā ca. Idaṁ paṭipassaddhisuññaṁ.

12. Katamam nissaraņasunnam?

Nekkhammena kāmacchando nissato c'eva suñño ca, abyāpādena byāpādo nissato c'eva suñño ca, ālokasaññāya thīnamiddham nissatañ c'eva suññañ ca, avikkhepena uddhaccam nissatañ c'eva suññañ ca, dhammavavatthānena vicikicchā nissatā c'eva suññā ca, ñāṇena avijjā nissatā c'eva suññā ca, pāmojjena arati nissatā c'eva suññā ca, pathamajjhānena nīvaraṇā nissatā c'eva suññā

ca . . . pe. . . . Arahattamaggena sabbakilesā nissaṭā c'eva suññā ca . Idaṁ nissaraṇasuññaṁ.

13. Katamam ajjhattasuññam?

Ajjhattam cakkhum suññam attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā avipariņāmadhammena vā, ajjhattam sotam suññam... pe ... ajjhattam ghāṇam suññam, ajjhattam jivhā suññā, ajjhattam kāyo suñno, ajjhattam mano suñno attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā avipariṇāmadhammena vā. Idam ajjhattasuññam.

14. Katmam bahiddhäsuññam?

Bahiddhā rūpā suññā...pe... bahiddhā dhammā suññā attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā aviparināmadhammena vā. Idam bahiddhāsuññam.

15. Katamam dubhatosuññam?

Yañ ca ajjhattam cakkhun ye ca bahiddhā rūpā, ubhayam etam¹ suññam attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā aviparināmadhammena vā; yañ ca ajjhattam sotam ye ca bahiddhā saddā . . . pe . . . yañ ca ajjhattam ghānam ye ca bahiddhā gandhā, yā ca ajjhattam jivhā ye ca bahiddhā rasā, yo ca ajjhattam kāyo ye ca bahiddhā phoṭṭhabbā, yo ca ajjhattam mano ye ca bahiddhā dhammā, ubhayam etam suññam attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā aviparināmadhammena vā. Idam dubhatosuññam.

16. Katamam sabhāgasuññam?

Cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni sabhāgāni c'eva suññāni ca, cha bāhirāni āyatanāni sabhāgāni c'eva suññāni ca, cha viññāṇakāyā sabhāgā c'eva suññā ca, cha phassakāyā sabhāgā c'eva suññā ca, cha vedanākāyā sabhāgā c'eva suññā ca, cha cetanākāyā sabhāgā c'eva suññā ca, cha cetanākāyā sabhāgā c'eva suññā ca. Idam sabhāgasuññami.

17. Katamam visabhāgasuññam?

Cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni chahi bāhirehi āyatanehi visabhāgāni c'eva suññāni ca, cha bāhirāni āyatanāni chahi viññāṇakāyehi visabhāgāni c'eva suññāni ca, cha viññāṇakāyā chahi phassakāyehi visabhāgā c'eva suññā ca, cha

¹ ubhayato tam K. with ubhayam etam as v.l.

phassakāyā chahi vedanākāyehi visabhāgā c'eva suññā ca, cha vedanākāyā chahi saññākāyehi visabhāgā c'eva suññā ca, cha saññākāyā chahi cetanākāyehi visabhāgā c'eva suññā ca. Idam visabhāgasuññam.

18. Katamam esanāsuññam?

Nekkhammesanā kāmacchandena suññā, abyāpādesanā byāpādena suññā, ālokasaññesanā thīnamiddhena suññā, avikkhepesanā uddhaccena suññā, dhammavavatthānesanā vicikicchāya suññā, ñāṇesanā avijjāya suññā, pāmojjesanā aratiyā suññā, paṭhamajjhānesanā nīvaraṇehi suññā . . . pe. . . . Arahattamaggesanā sabbakilesehi suññā. Idam esanāsuññam.

19. Katamam pariggahasuññam?

Nekkhammapariggaho kāmacchandena suñño, abyāpādapariggaho byāpādena suñño, ālokasaññāpariggaho thīnamiddhena suñño, avikkhepapariggaho uddhaccena suñño, dhammavavatthānapariggaho vicikicchāya suñño, ñāṇapariggaho avijjāya suñño, pāmojjapariggaho aratiyā suñño, paṭhamajjhānapariggaho nīvaraṇehi suñño . . . pe. . . . Arahattamaggapariggaho sabbakilesehi suñño. Idam pariggahasuññam.

20. Katamam paṭilābhasuññam?

Nekkhammapatilābho kāmacchandena suñño, abyāpādapatilābho byāpādena suñño, ālokasaññāpatilābho thīnamiddhena suñño, avikkhepapatilābho uddhaccena suñño, dhammavavatthānapatilābho vicikicchāya suñño, ñāṇapatilābho avijjāya suñño, pāmojjapatilābho aratiyā suñño, pathamajjhānapatilābho nīvaraṇehi suñño . . . pe. . . . Arahattamaggapatilābho sabbakilesehi suñño. Idam patilābhasuññam.

21. Katamam pativedhasuññam?

Nekkhammapativedho kāmacchandena suñño, abyāpādapativedho byāpādena suñño, ālokasaññāpativedho thīnamiddhena suñño, avikkhepapativedho uddhaccena suñño, dhammavavatthānapativedho vicikicchāya suñño, ñāṇapativedho avijjāya suñño, pāmojjapativedho aratiyā suñño, pathamajjhānapativedho nīvaraṇehi suñño . . . pe. . . . Arahattamaggapativedho sabbakilesehi suñño . Idam pativedhasuññam.

22. Katamam ekattasuññam nānattasuññam?

Kāmacchando nānattam nekkhammam ekattam, nekkhammekattam cetayato kāmacchandena suñūam; byāpādo nānattam abyāpādo ekattam, abyāpādekattam cetayato byāpādena suñūam; thīnamiddham nānattam ālokasaññā ekattam, ālokasaññekattam cetayato thīnamiddhena suññam; uddhaccam nānattam, vicikicchā nānattam, avijjā nānattam, arati nānattam, nīvaraṇā nānattam paṭhamajjhānam ekattam, paṭhamajjhānekattam cetayato nīvaraṇehi suññam . . . pe . . . sabbakilesā nānattam Arahattamaggo ekattam, Arahattamaggekattam cetayato sabbakilesehi suññam. Idam ekattasuññam nānattasuññam.

23. Katamam khantisuññam?

Nekkhammakhanti kāmacchandena suññā, abyāpādakhanti byāpādena suññā, ālokasaññākhanti thīnamiddhena suññā, avikkhepakhanti uddhaccena suññā, dhammavavatthānakhanti vicikicchāya suññā, ñāṇakhanti avijjāya suññā, pāmojjakhanti aratiyā suññā, paṭhamajjhānakhanti nīvaraṇehi suññā . . . pe. . . . Arahattamaggakhanti sabbakilesehi suññā. Idam khantisuññam.

24. Kutamam adhitthanasuññam?

Nekkhammādhitthānam kāmacchandena suññam, abyāpādādhitthānam byāpādena suññam, ālokasaññādhitthānam thīnamiddhena suññam, avikkhepādhitthānam uddhaccena suññam, dhammavavatthānādhitthānam vicikicchāya suññam, nāṇādhitthānam avijjāya suññam, pāmojjādhitthānam aratiyā suññam, pathamajjhānādhitthānam nīvaraṇehi suññam . . . pe. . . . Arahattamaggādhitthānam sabbakilesehi suññam. Idam adhitthānasuññam.

25. Katamam pariyogāhanasuññam?

Nekkhammapariyogāhanam kāmacchandena suññam, abyāpādapariyogāhanam byāpādena suññam, ālokasaññāpariyogāhanam thīnamiddhena suññam, avikkhepapariyogāhanam uddhaccena suññam, dhammavavatthānapariyogāhanam vicikicchāya suññam, ñāṇapariyogāhanam avijjāya suññam, pāmojjapariyogāhanam aratiyā suññam, paṭhamajjhānapariyogāhanam nīvaraṇehi suññam . . . pe. . . . Arahattamaggapariyogāhanam sabbakilesehi suññam. Idam pariyogāhanasuññam.

26. Katamam sampajānassa pavattapariyādānam sabba-

suññatānam paramatthasuññam?

Idha i sampajāno nekkhammena kāmacchandassa pavattam pariyādiyati, abyāpādena byāpādassa pavattam pariyādiyati, ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhassa pavattam pariyādiyati, avikkhepena uddhaccassa pavattam pariyādiyati, dhammavavatthānena vicikicchāya pavattam pariyādiyati, ñānena avijjāya pavattam pariyādiyati, pāmojjena aratiyā pavattam pariyādiyati, pathamajjhānena nīvaraṇānam pavattam pariyādiyati...pe... Arahattamaggena sabbakilesānam pavattam pariyādiyati.

Atha vā pana sampajānassa anupādisesāya nibbānadhātuyā parinibbāyantassa idañ c'eva² cakkhupavattam pariyādiyati, aññañ ca cakkhupavattam na uppajjati; idañ c'eva sotapavattam...pe...jhānapavattam, jivhāpavattam, kāyapavattam, manopavattam pariyādiyati, aññañ ca manopavattam na uppajjati. Idam sampajānassa pavattapariyādānam sabbasuññatānam paramatthasuññan ti.

Suññakathā.

Yuganandhavaggo dutiyo.

Tassa vaggassa udānam bhavati:

Yuganandhā ³ saccabojjhaṅgā ⁴ paṭisambhidā dhammacakkaṅ mettā virāgapañcamam⁵ lokuttarabalā suññā te dasāti.'⁶

Esa nikāyavaro⁷ thapito asamo dutiyo pavaro⁸ pavaravaggo⁹ ti.

¹ Idam, S. S₂.; K. omits.

 $^{^{2}}$ idam c'etam, M.; idam te ca, S.; idam te va, $S_{2}.\;$

³ yuganandhasacca°, M.

 $^{^4}$ satta bojjhangā, S. S2. 5 °pancamā, M.

⁶ lokuttarabalasuññatā ti, M.; suññatena dasāti, S. S2.

⁷ nikāyadharehi, M.; nikāyavare, S. S₂.

⁸ pavare, M.; pajare, S.; pare, S₂.

⁹ pavaggo ti, S. S₂.; varamaggo ti, K.

III

PAÑÑÄVAGGO

I. PAÑÑĀVAGGE MAHĀPAÑÑĀKATHĀ

1. Aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamam paññam paripūreti? Dukkhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamam paññam paripūreti? Anattānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamam paññam paripūreti? Nibbidānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamam paññam paripūreti? Virāgānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamam paññam paripūreti? Nirodhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamam paññam paripūreti? Paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamam paññam paripūreti?

Aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā javanapañīam paripūreti. Dukkhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā nibbedhikapañīam paripūreti. Anattānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā mahāpañīam paripūreti. Nibbidānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā tikkhapañīam paripūreti. Virāgānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā vipulapañīam paripūreti. Nirodhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā gambhīrapañīam paripūreti. Paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā assāmantapañīam paripūreti.

Imā satta pannā bhāvitā bahulīkatā paṇḍiccam² paripūrenti, imā aṭṭha pannā bhāvitā bahulīkatā puthupannam paripūrenti, imā nava pannā bhāvitā bahulīkatā hāsapannam paripūrenti.

Hāsapaññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā, tassā⁸ atthavavatthānato atthapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, dhammavavatthānato dhammapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, niruttivavatthānato niruttipaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, paṭibhānavavatthānato paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā

¹ asāmantam, M.; damantam, S. S₂.

² paticcam, S. S₃. ³ tassa, S. S₂. M.

adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya. Tass' imā catasso paṭisambhidāyo adhigatā honti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya.

2. Rūpe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamam pañīnam paripūreti? . . . pe . . . rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamam pañīnam paripūreti?

Rūpe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā javanapañīiam paripūreti, rūpe patinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā assāmantapaññam¹ paripūreti.

Imā satta pannā bhāvitā bahulīkatā pandiceam paripūrenti, imā attha pannā bhāvitā bahulīkatā puthupannam paripūrenti, imā nava pannā bhāvitā bahulīkatā hāsapannam paripūrenti.

Hāsapaññā patibhānapatisambhidā, tassā atthavavatthānato atthapatisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññava. dhammavavatthānato dhammapatisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, niruttivavatthānato niruttipațisambhidă adhigată hoti sacchikată phassită paññāya, patibhānavavatthānato patibhānapatisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya. Tass' imā catasso paţisambhidāyo adhigatā honti sacchikatā phassitā paññava. Vedanāya, saññāya, saikhāresu, vinnāne, cakkhusmim . . . pe . . . jarāmaraņe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamam pañnam paripūreti?...pe . . . jarāmaraņe patinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamam paññam paripūreti? Jarāmarane aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā javanapañnam paripūreti, jarāmaraņe paţinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā assāmantapaññam² paripūreti.

Imā satta paññā bhāvitā bahulīkatā paṇḍiccam paripūrenti, imā aṭṭha paññā bhāvitā bahulīkatā puthupaññam paripūrenti, imā nava paññā bhāvitā bahulīkatā hāsapaññam paripūrenti.

Hāsapaññā patibhānapatisambhidā, tassā atthavavatthānato atthapatisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā

¹ mantam, S. S₂.

² assāmantam paññam, S. S₂.

paññāya, dhammavavatthānato dhammapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, niruttivavatthānato niruttipaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, paṭibhānavavatthānato paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya. Tass' imā catasso paṭisambhidāyo adhigatā honti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya.

3. Rūpe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamam paninam paripureti? Atītānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe aniccanupassana bhavita bahulikata kataman pannam paripureti? Rūpe dukkhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamam pannain paripureti? Atītānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe dukkhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamam pannam paripūreti? Rüpe anattānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamam pañnam paripureti? Atītānāgatapaccuppanne rupe anattānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamam pañnam paripūreti? Rüpe nibbidānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamam paññam paripureti? Atītānāgatapaccuppanne rupe nibbidānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamam paññam paripūreti? Rūpe virāgānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamam paññam paripureti? Atītānāgatapaccuppanne rupe virāganupassana bhavita bahulikata katamam pannam paripu-Rūpe nirodhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamam paññam paripūreti? Atītānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe nirodhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamam paññam paripūreti? Rūpe paţinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamam paññam paripūreti? Atītānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe paţinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamam paññam paripureti?

Rūpe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā javanapaññam paripūreti, atītānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā javanapanñam paripūreti. Rūpe dukkhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā nibbedhikapañnam paripūreti, atītānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe dukkhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā javanapañnam paripūreti. Rūpe anattānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā mahāpañnam paripūreti, atītānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe anattānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā javanapañnam paripūreti. Rūpe nibbidānupas-

sanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā tikkhapañňam paripūreti, atītānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe nibbidānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā javanapañňam paripūreti. Rūpe virāgānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā vipulapañňam paripūreti, atītānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe virāgānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā javanapañňam paripūreti. Rūpe nirodhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā gambhīrapañňam paripūreti, atītānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe nirodhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā javanapañňam paripūreti. Rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā assāmantapañňam paripūreti, atītānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā javanapañňam paripūreti.

Imā satta paññā bhāvitā bahulīkatā pandiccam paripūrenti, imā attha paññā bhāvitā bahulīkatā puthupaññam paripūrenti, imā nava paññā bhāvitā bahulīkatā hāsapaññam paripūrenti. Hāsapaññā patibhānapatisambhidā, tassā atthavavatthanato atthapatisambhida adhigata hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, dhammavavatthānato dhammapatisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, niruttivavatthānato niruttipatisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, patibhānavavatthānato patibhānapaţisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya. Tass' imā catasso paţisambhidāyo adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya. Vedanāya, saññāya, sankhāresu, viññāņe, cakkhusmim . . . pe . . . jarāmaraņe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamam paññam paripūreti? Atītānāgatapaccuppanne jarāmarane aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamam paññam paripūreti? . . . Jarāmaraņe paţinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamam pañnam paripūreti? Atītānāgatapaccuppanne jarāmarane paţinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamam pañnam paripūreti?

Jarāmaraņe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā javanapañnam paripūreti, atītānāgatapaccuppanne jarāmaraņe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā javanapannam paripūreti...pe...

Tass' imā catasso patisambhidāyo adhigatā honti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya. 4. Cattāro 'me Bhikkhave dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā sotāpattiphalasacchikiriyāya samvattanti. Katame cattāro? Sappurisasamsevo saddhammasavanam yonisomanasikāro dhammānudhammapaṭipatti. Ime kho Bhikkhave cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā sotāpattiphalasacchikiriyāya samvattanti.

Cattāro 'me Bhikhave dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā sakadāgāmiphalasacchikiriyāya samvattanti . . . pe . . . anāgāmiphalasacchikiriyāya samvattanti . . . pe . . . Arahattaphalasacchikiriyāya samvattanti. Katame cattāro? Sappurisasamsevo saddhammasavanam yonisomanasikāro dhammānudhammapaṭipatti. Ime kho Bhikkhave cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā Arahattaphalasacchikiriyāya samvattanti.

- 5. Cattaro 'me Bhikkhave dhamma bhavita bahulikata paññāpaţilābhāya samvattanti, paññābuddhiyā samvattanti, paññavepullaya samvattanti, mahapaññataya samvattanti, puthupaññatāya samvattanti, vipulapaññatāya samvattanti, gambhīrapaññatāya samvattanti, assāmantapaññatāya samvattanti, bhūripaññatāya samvattanti, paññābāhullāya samvattanti, sīghapaññatāya samvattanti, lahupaññatāya samvattanti, hāsapañnatāya samvattanti, javanapannatāya samvattanti, tikkhapaññatāya samvattanti, nibbedhikapaññatāya samvattanti. Katame cattāro? Sappurisamsevo saddhammasavanani yonisomanasikaro dhammanudham-Ime kho Bhikkhave cattāro dhammā bhāvitā mapatipatti. bahulīkatā pañnāpatilābhāya samvattanti, pañnābuddhiyā samvattanti . . . pe . . . nibbedhikapaññatāya samvattanti.
- 6. 'Paññāpaṭilābhāya saṁvattantīti.' Katamo paññā-paṭilābho?
- 'Catunnam maggañāṇānam catunnam phalañāṇānam catunnam paṭisambhidāñāṇānam channam abhiññāñāṇānam¹ tesattatīnam ñāṇānam sattasattatīnam ñāṇānam lābho paṭilābho paṭilābho paṭilābhaya samvattantīti.' Ayam paññāpaṭilābho.

¹ abhiññāñāṇaṁ, S. S₂; abhiññānaṁ, K.

- 'Paññābuddhiyā samvattantīti.' Katamā paññābuddhi?
- 'Sattannañ ca sekhānam puthujjanakalyāṇakassa ca paññā vaḍḍhati,¹ Arahato paññā vaḍḍhati; vaḍḍhanā paññābuddhiyā samvattantīti.' Ayam paññābuddhi.
- 'Paññāvepullāya samvattantīti.' Katamam paññāvepullam?
- 'Sattannañ ca sekhānam puthujjanakalyāṇakassa ca paññā vepullani gacchati, Arahato paññā vepullagatā²; vepullatā² paññāvepullāya samvattantīti.' Idam paññāvepullam.
 - 7. 'Mahāpaññatāya samvattantīti.' Katamā mahāpaññā?
- 'Mahante atthe parigganhātīti' mahāpañña, 'mahante dhamme parigganhātīti 'mahāpaññā, 'mahantā niruttiyo pariggaņhātīti 'mahāpaññā, 'mahantāni patibhänäni pariggaņhātīti' mahāpaññā, 'mahante sīlakkhandhe parigganhātīti' mahāpaññā, 'mahante samādhikkhandhe parigganhātīti' mahāpaññā, 'mahante paññākkhandhe pariggaņhātīti' mahāpaññā, 'mahante vimuttikkhandhe pariggaņhātīti' mahāpaññā, 'mahante vimuttiñānadassanakkhandhe parigganhātīti 'mahāpaññā, 'mahantāni thānātthānāni pariggaņhātīti' mahāpaññā, 'mahāvihārasamāpattiyo3 pariggaņhātīti 'mahāpaññā, 'mahantāni ariyasaccāni pariggaņhātīti' mahāpaññā, 'mahante satipatthāne parigganhātīti' mahāpaññā, 'mahante sammappadhāne pariggaņhātīti' mahāpaññā, 'mahante iddhipāde pariggaņhātīti' mahāpaññā, 'mahantāni indriyāni parigganhātīti' mahāpaññā, 'mahantāni balāni pariggaņhātīti' mahāpaññā, 'mahante bojjhange parigganhātīti' mahāpaññā, 'mahantam ariyamaggam parigganhātīti' mahāpaññā, 'mahantāni sāmaññaphalāni parigganhātīti' mahāpaññā, 'mahantā abhiññayo 4 parigganhātīti' mahāpaññā, 'mahantam param-

¹ pavatti, S.

 $^{^2}$ K. omits vepullagatā. M. omits vepullatā. S. omits the whole passage. $\rm S_2$ has Arahato vepullatāññāya vephullāya saṁvattanti.

³ mahantā vihārasamāpattiyo, K.

⁴ mahābhiññāyo, S. S₂. M.

aṭṭhaṁ nibbānaṁ pariggaṇhātīti ' mahāpaññā. 'Mahāpaññatāya saṁvattantīti ' ayaṁ mahāpaññā.

8. 'Puthupaññatāya samvattantīti.' Katamā puthupaññā?

'Puthunānākhandhesu naņam pavattatīti' puthupannā. ' puthunānādhātūsu pavattatīti ' puthupaññā, ñānam 'puthunānā-āyatanesu ñāṇam pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānāpaţiccsamuppādesu ñāņam pavattatīti' puthupañña, puthunanasunñatamanupalabhhesu¹ ñaṇam pavattatīti ' puthupaññā, 'puthunānā-atthesu ñāṇam pavattatīti ' puthupaññā, 'puthunānādhammesu ñāṇam pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānāniruttīsu ñāņam pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānāpaṭibhānesu ñāṇam pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'pathunānāsīlakkhandhesu ñāṇam pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānāsamādhikkhandhesu ñāṇam pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānāpaññākkhandhesu ñāṇam pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānāvimuttikkhandesu ñāņam pavattatīti 'puthupañīiā, 'puthunānāvimuttiñāņadassanakkhandhesu nanam pavattatīti' puthupanna, 'puthunanathänätthänesu ñänam pavattatīti' puthupaññä, 'puthunānāvihārasamāpattīsu nāņam pavattatīti' puthupannā, 'puthunānā-ariyasaccesu ñāṇam pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānāsatipatthānesu ñāṇam pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānāsammappadhānesu ñāṇam pavattatīti' puthupañña, 'puthunāna-iddhipādesu ñaņam pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānā-indrivesu ñānam pavattatīti' puthupañña, 'puthunānābalesu ñāṇam pavattatīti' puthupañña, 'puthunānābojjhangesu naņam pavattatīti' puthupannā, 'puthunānā-ariyamaggesu ñāṇan pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānāsāmaññaphalesu ñāṇam pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānā-abhiññāsu ñāṇam pavattatīti' puthu-'puthujjanasādhāraņe dhamme samatikkamma paramatthe nibbane ñanam pavattatīti 'puthupaññā.

'Puthupaññatāya samvattantīti,' ayam puthupaññā.

9. 'Vipulapaññataya samvattantīti.' Katamā vipulapaññā?

¹ °suññatamanulabhhesu, S. S₂. K.

'Vipule atthe parigganhātīti' vipulapaññā, dhamme parigganhātīti' vipulapaññā, vipulā niruttiyo parigganhātīti 'vipulapaññā, 'vipulāni patibhānāni parigganhātīti' vipulapaññā, 'vipule sīlakkhandhe parigganhātīti' 'vipule samādhikkhandhe parigganhātīti' vipulapaññā. vipulapaññā, 'vipule paññākkhandhe parigganhātīti' vipulapaññā. 'vipule vimuttikkhandhe parigganhātīti' vipula-'vipule paññākkhandhe parigganhātīti' paññā, paññā, 'vipule vimuttikkhandhe parigganhātīti' vipulapaññā, 'vipule vimuttiñanadassanakkhandhe parigganhātīti' 'vipulāni thanātthānani parigganhātīti' vipulapaññā: vipulapaññā. 'vipulavihārasamāpattiyo parigganhātīti' vipulapaññā, 'vipulāni ariyasaccāni pariggaņhātīti' vipulapaññā, 'vipule satipatthāne pariggaņhātīti' vipulapaññā. vipulapaññā. 'vipule sammappadhāne parigganhātīti' 'vipule iddhipāde pariggaņhātīti' vipulapañīnā, 'vipulāni indriyāni parigganhātīti' vipulapaññā, 'vipulāni balāni pariggaņhātīti' vipulapaññā, 'vipule bojjhange parigganbātīti' vipulapaññā, 'vipulam ariyamaggam parigganhātīti' 'vipulāni sāmannaphalāni parigganhātīti' vipulapaññã, vipulapaññā, 'vipulā abhiññāyo pariggaņhātīti' vipulapaññā, 'vipulam paramattham nibbānam parigganhātīti' vipulapaññā.

'Vipulapañnatāya samvattantīti,' ayam vipulapañnā.

10. 'Gambhīrapaññatāya samvattantīti.' Katamā gambhīrapaññā?

'Gambhīresu khandhesu ñāṇam pavattatīti' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhīresu dhātūsu ñāṇam pavattatīti' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhīresu āyatanesu ñāṇam pavattatīti' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhīresu paticcasamuppādesu ñāṇam pavattatīti' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhīresu suññatamanupalabbhesu ñāṇam pavattatīti' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhīresu
atthesu ñāṇam pavattatīti' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhīresu
dhammesu ñāṇam pavattatīti' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhīresu
niruttīsu ñāṇam pavattatīti' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhīresu
paṭibhānesu ñāṇam pavattatīti' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhīresu sīlakkhandhesu ñāṇam pavattatīti' gambhīrapaññā,
'gambhīresu samādhikkhandhesu ñāṇam pavattatīti' gam-

bhīrapaññā, 'gambhīresu paññākkhandhesu ñāṇam pavattagambhīrapaññā, 'gambhīresu vimuttikkhandhesu ñāṇam pavattatīti' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhīresu vimuttiñāṇadassanakkhandhesu ñāṇam pavattatīti' gambhīrapaĭiñā, 'gambhīresu thānāṭṭhānesu ñāṇaṁ pavattatīti' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhīresu vihārasamāpattīsu ñāṇam pavattatīti' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhīresu ariyāsaccesu nanam pavattatīti 'gambhīrapanna, 'gambhīresu satipatthānesu ñāṇam pavattatīti 'gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhīresu sammappadhānesu ñāṇam pavattatīti' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhīresu iddhipādesu ñāṇam pavattatīti' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhīresu indriyesu ñāṇam pavattatīti ' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhīresu balesu ñāṇam pavattatīti' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhīresu bojjhangesu nāṇam pavattatīti 'gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhīresu ariyamaggesu ñāṇam pavattatīti 'gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhīresu sāmaññaphalesu ñāṇaṁ pavattatīti' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhīrāsu abhiññāsu ñāṇam pavattatīti' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhīre' paramatthe nibbāne nanam pavattatīti gambhīrapanna. 'Gambhīrapaññatāya samvattantīti,' ayam gambhīrapaññā.

11. 'Assāmantapaññatāya samvattantīti.' Katāma assamantapaññā?

'Yassa puggalassa atthavavatthānato atthapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, dhammavavatthānato dhammapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, niruttivavatthānato niruttipaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, paṭibhānavavatthānato paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, tassa atthe ca dhamme ca niruttiyā ca paṭibhāne ca na² añño koci sakkoti abhisambhavitum, anabhisambhavanīyo³ ca so aññehīti'⁴ assāmantapaññā. Puthujjanakalyāṇakassa paññā aṭṭhamakassa paññāya dūre vidūre suvidūre na santike na sāmantā, puthujjanakalyānakam upādāya aṭṭhamako assāmantapañño; aṭṭhamakassa paññā sotāpannassa paññāya dūre vidūre suvidūre na

¹ gambhīresu, S. S₂., K.

³ abhisambhavanīyo, S. S₂.

² S. S₂. M. omit na.

⁴ so āñño ti, K.

santike na sāmantā, aṭṭhamakaṁ upādāya sotāpanno assāmantapañño; sotāpannassa paññā sakadāgāmissa paññaya dure vidure suvidure na santike na samanta, sotapannam upādāya sakadāgāmī assāmantapañño; sakadāgāmissa paññā anāgāmissa paññāya dūre vidūre suvidūre na santike na sāmantā, sakadāgāmim upādāya anāgāmī assāmantapañño; anāgāmissa paññā Arahato paññāya dure vidūre suvidūre na santike na sāmantā, anāgāmim upādāya Arahā assāmantapañño; Arahato paññā Paccekabuddhassa paññāya dūre vidūre suvidūre na santike na sāmantā, Arahantam upādāya Paccekabuddho assāmantapañño; Paccekabuddhañ ca sadevakañ ca lokam upādāya Tathāgato Araham Sammāsambuddho aggo assāmantapañño paññappabhedakusalo pabhinnañāṇo adhigatapatisambhido catuvesārajjappatto dasabaladhārī purisāsabho purisasīho purisanago purisajañño purisadhorayho anantañano anantatejo anantayaso addho mahaddhano dhanavā netā vinetā anunetā paññāpetā nijjhāpetā pekkhatā pasādetā. So hi Bhagavā anuppannassa maggassa uppādetā asañjātassa maggassa sañjānetā anakkhātassa maggassa akkhātā maggaññū maggavidū maggakovido, maggānugāmī¹ ca pana etarahi sāvakā viharanti pacchā² sammannāgatā.² So hi Bhagavā jānam jānāti passam passati cakkhubhūto ñāṇabhūto dhammabhūto brahmabhūto vattā pavattā atthassa ninnetā amatassa dātā dhammasāmī Tathāgato, n'atthi tassa Bhagavato añiiātam adittham aviditam asacchikatam aphassitam paññāya, atītam anāgatam paccuppannam upādāya sabbe dhammā sabbākārena Buddhassa Bhagavato ñāṇamukhe āpātham's āgacchanti. Yam kiñci neyyam nāma atthadhammam i jānitabbam-attattho vā parattho vā ubhayattho vā, ditthadhammiko vā attho, samparāyiko vā attho, uttāno vā attho,

¹ maggānugā, S. S₂. K.

² pacchāgatā, K.

³ apātham, S.; āpātam, K.

⁴ atthi dhammam, M.; yam kinci yesam nama atthi tam sabbam dhammam janitabbam, S. $S_2 = S$. with namam for nama.

gambhīro vā attho, gūļho¹ vā attho, paṭicchanno vā attho, neyyo vā attho, nīto vā attho, anavajjo vā attho, nikkileso vā attho, vodāno vā attho, paramaṭṭho vā attho—sabban taṁ² anto Buddhañāṇe parivattati, sabbaṁ kāyakammaṁ Buddhassa ñāṇānuparivattati, sabbaṁ vacīkammaṁ Buddhassa ñāṇānuparivattati, sabbaṁ manokammaṁ Buddhassa ñāṇānuparivattati.

Atīte Buddhassa appaţihatam ñāṇam, anāgate Buddhassa appatihatan nanam, paccuppanne Buddhassa appatihatam namam. Yavatakam neyyam, tavatakam namam; yāvatakan ñānam, tāvatakan neyyam; neyyapariyantikam nānam, nānapariyantikam neyvam; neyvam atikkamityā nanam nappavattati, nanam atikkamitva nevvapatho n' atthi; aññamaññam pariyantatthāniyo te dhammā. dvinnam samuggapatalānam suphussitānam hetthimam samuggapatalam uparimam nātivattati, uparimam samuggapatalam hetthimam nātivattati, añnamannam pariyantatthāniyo; evameyam Buddhassa Bhagayato neyyan ca ñanañ ca aññamaññam pariyantatthaniyo te dhamma. Yāvatakam neyyam tāvatakam nānam, yāvatakam nānam tāvatakam neyyam; neyyapariyantikam nanam, nanapariyantikam neyyam; neyyam atikkamitvā nanam nappavattati, ñānam atikkamitvā nevyapatho n' atthi; aññamaññam pariyantațthâniyo te dhammã. Sabbadhammesu Buddhassa⁸ nāṇam pavattati, sabbe dhammā Buddhassa Bhagavato āvajjanapatibaddhā ākankhāpatibaddhā manasikārapatibaddhā cittuppādapatibaddhā. Sabbasattesu Buddhassa ñāṇam pavattati; sabbesam sattānam Buddho āsavam jānāti, anusavam jānāti, caritam jānāti,4 adhimuttim janati, apparajakkhe maharajakkhe tikkhindriye mudindriye svākāre dvākāre suviñnāpaye duviñnāpaye bhabbābhabbe satte pajānāti. Sadevako loko samārako sabrahmako sassamaņabrāhmaņī pajā sadevamanussā anto⁵ Buddhañāne parivattati. Yathā ye keci macchakacchapā

¹ gulho, M. K.; rūlho, S. S₂.

² sampannam, S. S₂.

³ Sambuddhassa, S. M.

⁴ cariyam, K.

⁵ sadevamanussāya arahanto, S.

antamaso timitimingalam upādāya anto mahāsamudde parivattanti, evamevam sadevako loko samārako sabrahmako sassamanabrāhmanī pajā sadevamanussā anto Buddhañane parivattati. Yatha ye keci pakkhino antamaso garulam venateyyam¹ upādāya ākāsassa padese parivattanti, evamevam ye pi te Sāriputta sattā paññavanto2 te pi Buddhañāṇassa padese parivattanti. Buddhañānam devamanussānam pañnam³ pharitvā atighamsitvā⁴ titthati. Ye pi te khattiyapanditā brāhmanapanditā gahapatipanditā samanapanditā nipunā kataparappavādā vālavedhirūpā 6 te bhindanta paññe r caranti, paññagatena ditthigatani, te pañham abhisankharitvā Tathāgatam upasankamitvā pucchanti gulhani ca paticchannani ca, kathita vissajjita⁸ va⁹ te pañhā Bhagavatā honti, nidditthakāranā upakkhittakā 10 te¹¹ Bhagavato sampajjanti: atha kho Bhagava va¹² tattha¹⁸ atirocati¹⁴ yadidam pannāyāti aggo assāmantapanno. 'Assāmantapaññatāya samvattantīti,' ayam assāmantapaññā.

12. 'Bhūripañnatāya samvattantīti' Katamā bhūripañnā?

'Rāgam abhibhuyyatīti' bhūripaññā, 'abhibhavitā¹⁵' ti bhūripaññā; 'dosam abhibhuyyatīti' bhūripaññā, 'abhibhavitā'¹⁶ ti bhūripaññā; 'moham abhibhuyyatīti' bhūripaññā, 'abhibhavitā¹⁷' ti bhūripaññā; 'kodham...pe...

¹ garulavenateyyam, M.; garuvenateyyam, S₂.

 $^{^2}$ samāpaññāya, S_2 . M.; sammappaññā, S.; sammappaññāya, K. as v.l., with paññavanto in text.

³ pañham, S. S₂. K. ⁴ atikkamityā, S. S₂.

⁵ gataparappavādā, S. S₂.

⁶ bālavedhirūpā, K.; vālavedirūpā, S. S₂.

⁷ paññā, K.; maññe, S. S₂.

⁸ sacchitā, S.; sacchikatā, S₂. ⁹ ca, K.

 $^{^{10}}$ niddiṭṭhakāradakkhittabhāvato, S. ; niddiṭṭhakāraṇā dakkhittabhāvato, S $_2$., and K. as v.l.

¹¹ S. S₂. omit te. ¹² S. S₂. K. omit va.

¹³ atittha, S. S₂.
¹⁴ abhirocati, S. S₂.

¹⁵ abhibhavikā, M.; abhibhāvitā, S.; atītavitā, S₂.

¹⁶ atibhāvitā, S.; atītabhāvitā, S₂. ¹⁷ atibhāvitā, S. S₂.

upanāham makkham paļāsam issam macchariyam māyam sātheyyam thambhain sārambhain mānain madam pamādam sabbe kilese sabbe duccarite sabbe abhisankhare . . . pe . . . sabbe bhavagamikamme abhibhuyyatīti' bhūripaññā, 'abhibhavitā' ti bhūripaññā. 'Rāgo ari, tam arim maddati¹ paññā' ti bhūripaññā; 'doso ari, tam arim maddati paññā' ti bhūripaññā; 'moho ari, tam arim maddati paññā 'ti bhūripaññā; 'kodho ... pe ... upanāho makkho palāso issā macchariyam māyā sātheyyam thambho sārambho māno atimāno mado pamādo sabbe kilesā sabbe duccarită sabbe abhisaikhārā...pe... sabbe bhayagāmikammā ari, tam arim maddati2 pannā' ti bhūripannā. 'Bhūri vuccati pathavī,3 pathavīsamāya vitthatāya vipulāya paññāya4 samannāgato' ti bhūripaññā; api ca 'paññāya-m-etam adhivacanam, bhūri medhā parināyikā' ti bhūripaññā. 'Bhūripaññatāya samvattantīti' ayam bhūripaññā.

18. 'Paññābāhullāya samvattantīti.' Katamam paññābāhullam ?

Idh' ekacco paññāgaruko hoti paññācarito paññāsayo paññādhimutto paññādhajo paññāketu paññādhipateyyo, vicayabahulo pavicayabahulo okkhāyanabahulo sampekhāyanadhammo vibhūtavihāritaccarito taggaruko tabbahulo tanninno tappoņo tappabbhāro tadadhimutto tadādhipateyyo. Yathā gaṇagaruko vuccati 'gaṇabāhuliko' ti, cīvaragaruko vuccati 'cīvarabāhuliko' ti, pattagaruko vuccati 'pattabāhuliko' ti, senāsanagaruko vuccati 'senāsanabāhuliko' ti; evamevam idh' ekacco

 $^{^{1}}$ arimandam, S.; arimandati, S $_{2}$; arim maddanī, M.; arim maddanipaññā, K., with mandanipaññā as v.l.

² atimaddati, S₂; arimaddati, S.

⁸ K. inserts tāya after pathavī.

⁴ S. S₂. M. omit paññāya.

⁵ okāyanabahulo, S. S₂.

⁶ vibhūtaviharītaccarito, M.; vibhūtivihariccarito, S.; vibhūtaviharicarito, S².

⁷ tampono, K.

paññāgaruko hoti paññācarito paññāsayo paññādhimutto paññādhajo paññāketu paññādhipateyyo, vicayabahulo pavicayabahulo okkhāyanabahulo¹ sampekkhāyanabahulo sampekkhāyanadhammo vibhūtavihāritaccarito² taggaruko tabbahulo tanninno tappoṇo tappabbhāro tadadhimutto tadādhipateyyo. 'Paññābāhullāya samvattantīti,' idam paññābāhullam.

14. 'Sīghapañnatāya samvattantīti.' Katamā sīghapañnā?

'Sīgham sīgham sīlāni paripūretīti' sīghapaññā, 'sīgham sīgham indriyasamvaram paripūretīti' paññā, 'sīgham sīgham bhojane mattaññutam paripūretīti' sīghapaññā, 'sīgham sīgham jāgariyānuyogam paripūretīti' sīghapaññā, 'sīgham sīgham sīlakkhandham paripūretīti' sīghapaññā, 'sīgham sīgham samādhikkhandham paripūretīti' sīghapaññā, 'sīgham sīgham paññākkhandham paripüretīti' sīghapaññā, 'sīgham sīgham vimuttikkhandham paripūretīti' sīghapaññā, 'sīgham sīgham vimuttiñānadassanakkhandham paripūretīti' sīghapaññā, 'sīgham sīgham thanatthanani pativijjhatīti 'sīghapañña, 'sīgham sīgham vihārasamāpattiyo paripūretīti' sīghapaññā, 'sīghaṁ sīgham ariyasaccāni paţivijjhatīti' sīghapaññā, 'sīgham satipatthāne bhāvetīti' sīghapaññā, 'sīgham sīgham sammappadhāne bhāvetīti' sīghapaññā, 'sīgham sīgham iddhipāde bhāvetīti' sīghapaññā, 'sīgham sīgham indriyāni bhāvetīti' sīghapaññā, 'sīgham sīgham balāni bhāvetīti 'sīghapaññā, 'sīgham sīgham bojjhange bhāvetīti ' sīghapaññā, 'sīgham sīgham ariyamaggam bhāvetīti' sīghapaññā, 'sīgham sīgham sāmaññaphalāni sacchikarotīti' sīghapaññā, 'sīgham sīgham abhiññāyo paţivijjhatīti' sīghapaññā, 'sīgham sīgham paramattham nibbānam sacchikarotīti 'sīghapaññā. 'Sīghapaññatāya samvattantīti,' ayam sīghapaññā.

15. Lahupaññatāya samvattantīti.' Katamā lahupaññā? 'Lahum lahum sīlāni paripūretīti' lahupaññā, lahum lahum indriyasamvaram paripūretīti' lahupaññā, 'lahum

¹ okkāyanabahulo, S. S₂. ² bhūtaviharitaccarito, S.

lahum bhojane mattaññutam paripūretīti' lahupaññā, 'lahum lahum jāgariyānuyogam paripūretīti' lahupaññā, 'lahum lahum sīlakkhandham paripūretīti' lahupaññā, 'lahum lahum samādhikkhandham paripūretīti' lahupaññā. 'lahum lahum paññākkhandham paripūretīti'lahupaññā, ' lahum lahum vimuttikkhandham paripūretīti' lahupaññā, 'lahum lahum vimuttiñānadassanakkhandham paripüretīti' lahupaññā, 'lahum lahum thanātthānāni pativijjhatīti' lahupaññā, 'lahum lahum vihārasamāpattiyo paripūretīti' lahupaññā, 'lahum lahum ariyasaccāni paţivijjhatīti' lahupañña, 'lahum lahum satipatthāne bhāvetīti' lahupaññā, 'lahum lahum sammappadhāne bhāvetīti' lahupaññā. 'lahum lahum iddhipāde bhāvetīti' lahupaññā, 'lahum lahum indriyāni bhāvetīti 'lahupaññā, 'lahum lahum balāni bhāvetīti 'lahupaññā, 'lahum lahum bojjhange bhāvetīti ' lahupaññā, 'lahum lahum ariyamaggam bhāvetīti' lahupaññā, 'lahum lahum sāmaññaphalāni sacchikarotīti' lahupaññā, 'lahum lahum abhiññāyo paţivijjhatīti' lahupañña, 'lahum lahum paramattham nibbanam sacchikarotīti' lahupaññā. 'Lahupaññatāya samvattantīti,' ayam lahupaññā.

16. 'Hāsapaññatāya samvattantīti.' Katamā paññā? 'Idh' ekacco hāsabahulo vedabahulo¹ tuţthibahulo pāmojjabahulo sīlāni paripūretīti' hāsapaññā, 'hāsabahulo vedabahulo tutthibahulo pāmojjabahulo indriyasamvaram paripūretīti' hāsapaññā, 'hāsabahulo vedabahulo tuṭṭhibahulo pāmojjabahulo bhojane mattaññutam paripuretīti' hāsapaññā, 'hāsabahulo vedabahulo tutthibahulo pāmojjabahulo jāgariyānuyogam paripūretīti 'hāsapaññā, 'hāsabahulo vedabahulo tutthibahulo pāmojjabahulo sīlakkhandham . . . pe . . . samādhikkhandham paññākkhandham vimuttikkhandham vimuttiñānadassanakkhandham paripūretīti' hāsapaññā, 'thānātthānāni pativijjhatīti, vihārasamāpattiyo paripūretīti, ariyasaccāni paţivijjhatīti, satipatthāne bhāvetīti, sammappadhāne bhāvetīti, iddhipāde bhāvetīti, indrivāni bhāvetīti, balāni bhāvetīti, bojjhange

¹ S. omits vedabahulo.

bhāvetīti, ariyamaggam bhāvetīti, sāmaññaphalāni sacchikarotīti' hāsapaññā, 'hāsabahulo vedabahulo tuṭṭhibahulo pāmojjabahulo abhiññāyo paṭivijjhatīti' hāsapaññā, 'hāsabahulo vedabahulo tuṭṭhibahulo pāmojjabahulo paramattham nibbānam sacchikarotīti' hāsapaññā.

' Hāsapañnatāya samvattantīti,' ayam hāsapañnā.

17. 'Javanapaññatāya samvattantīti.' Kutamā javanapaññā?

'Yam kiñci rūpam atītānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhattam vā bahiddhā vā olārikam vā sukhumam vā hīnam vā paņītam vā yam dūre¹ santike vā, sabbam rūpam aniccato khippam javatīti' javanapaññā, 'dukkhato khippam javatīti' javanapaññā, 'anattato khippam javatīti' javanapaññā; 'yā kāci vedanā . . . pe . . . yā kāci saññā, ye keci sankhārā, yam kiñci viññāṇam, yam kiñci cakkhum . . . pe yam kiñci jarāmaraṇam atītānāgatapaccuppannam aniccato khippam javatīti' javanapaññā, 'anattato khippam javatīti' javanapaññā.

'Rūpam atītānāgatapaccuppannam aniccam khayatthena, dukkham bhayatthena, anattā asārakatthenāti' tūlayitvā tīrayitvā vibhāvayitvā vibhūtam katvā rūpanirodhe nibbāne khippam javatīti' javanapaññā. 'Rūpam atītānāgatapaccuppannam aniccam sankhatam² paticcasamuppannam khayadhammam vayadhammam virāgadhammam nirodhadhamman' ti tūlayitvā tīrayitvā vibhāvayitvā vibhūtam katvā rūpanirodhe nibbāne khippam javatīti' javanapaññā, 'vedanā sankhārā viñūāṇam cakkhum...pe... jarāmaraṇam atītānāgatapaccuppannam aniccam sankhatam paticcasamuppannam khayadhammam vayadhammam virāgadhammam nirodhadhamman' ti tūlayitvā tīrayitvā vibhāvayitvā vibhūtam katvā jarāmaraṇanirodhe nibbāne khippam javatīti' javanapaññā. 'Javanapaññatāya samvattantīti,' ayam javanapaññā.

18. Tikkhapaññatāya samvattantīti.' Katamā tikkhapaññā?

¹ dūre vā, S. S₂.

² saikhātam, S.

'Khippam kilese chindatīti' tikkhapaññā, 'uppannam kāmavitakkam nādhivāseti pajahati vimodeti byantikaroti anabhāvam gametīti'2 tikkhapaññā, 'uppannam byāpādavitakkam nādhivāseti pajahati vimodeti byantikaroti anabhāvam gametīti' tikkhapaññā, 'uppannam vihimsāvitakkam nādhivāseti . . . pe . . . uppannuppanne pāpake akusale dhamme nādhivāseti pajahati vimodeti byantikaroti anabhāvam gametīti' tikkhapaññā, 'uppannam rāgam vāseti pajahati vimodeti byantikaroti anabhāvari gametīti 'tikkhapaññā, 'uppannam dosam . . . pe . . . uppannam moham uppannam kodham upanāham makkham paļāsam issam macchariyam māyam sātheyyam thambham sārambham mānam atimānam madam pamādam sabbe kilese sabbe duccarite sabbe abhisankhare . . . pe . . . sabbe bhavagāmikamme nādhivāseti pajahati vimodeti byantikaroti anabhāvam gametīti' tikkhapaññā, 'ekamhi' āsane cattāro ca ariyamaggā cattāri ca sāmaññaphalāni catasso ca patisambhidāyo cha abhiññāyo adhigatā honti sacchikatā phassitā paññāyāti' tikkhapaññā.

'Tikkhapaññatāya samvattantīti,' ayam tikkhapaññā.

19. 'Nibbedhikapaññatāya saṁvattantīti.' Katamā nibbedhikapaññā?

'Idh' ekacco sabbasankhāresu ubbegabahulo⁴ hoti uttāsabahulo, ukkanthanabahulo⁵ hoti aratibahulo anabhiratibahulo,⁵ bahimukho na ramati sabbasankhāresu; anibbiddhapubbam⁶ appadālitapubbam lobhakkhandham nibbijjhati⁷ padāletīti 'nibbedhikapaññā, 'anibbiddhapubbam⁸ appadālitapubbam dosakkhandham nibbijjhati padāletīti 'nibbedhikapaññā, 'anibbiddhapubbam appadālitapubbam

¹ bhindatīti, K.

² anabhāvaṅgametīti, K.

⁸ ekasmim. M.

⁴ ubbedhabahulo, K.

⁵ ukkanthānabahulo hoti aratibahulo anabhiratibahulo, K.; ukkanthanabahulo anabhiratibahulo, M.; ugganhanabahulo aratibahulo, S.; ugganhanabahulo anaratibahulo, S₂.

⁶ anidditthapubbam, S.; anuppitthapubbam, S2.

⁷ nibbijjati, S. S₂.

⁸ anibbedhikapubbam, S.; anibbiddhapubbam, S₂.

mohakkhandham nibbijjhati padāletīti' nibbedhikapaññā, 'anibbedhapubbam appadālitapubbam kodham...pe... upanāham makkham paļāsam issam macchariyam māyam sāṭheyyam thambham sārambham mānam atimānam madam pamādam sabbe kilese sabbe duccarite sabbe abhisankhāre...pe... sabbe bhavagāmikamme nibbijjhati padāletīti' nibbedhikapaññā. 'Nibbedhikapaññatāya samvattantīti,' ayam nibbedhikapaññā. Imā soļasapaññāyo.

20. Imāhi soļasahi paññāhi samannāgato puggalo paţisambhidappatto.

Dve puggalā patisambhidappattā: eko pubbayogasampanno, eko na pubbayogasampanno. Yo pubbayogasampanno, so tena atireko hoti, adhiko hoti, viseso hoti; tassa ñāṇam pabhijjhati. Dve puggalā paṭisambhidappattā: dve pi pabbayogasampannā; eko bahussuto, eko na bahussuto. Yo bahussuto, so tena atireko hoti, adhiko hoti, viseso hoti; tassa ñāṇam pabhijjhati.

Dve puggalā patisambhidappattā: dve pi pubbayogasampannā, dve pi bahussutā; eko desanābahulo, eko na desanābahulo. Yo desanābahulo, so tena atireko hoti, adhiko hoti, viseso hoti; tassa ñāṇam pabhijjhati.

Dve puggalā paṭisambhidappattā: dve pi pubbayogasampannā, dve pi bahussutā, dve pi desanābahulā; eko garūpanissito, eko na garūpanissito. Yo garūpanissito, so tena atireko hoti, adhiko hoti, viseso hoti; tassa ñānam pabhijjhati.

Dve puggalā patisambhidappattā: dve pi pubbayogasampannā, dve pi bahussutā, dve pi desanābahulā, dve pi garūpanissitā; eko vihārabahulo, eko na vihārabahulo. Yo vihārabahulo, so tena atireko hoti, adhiko hoti, visesohoti; tassa ñāṇam pabhijjati.

Dve puggalā paṭisambhidappattā: dve pi pubbayogasampannā, dve pi bahussutā, dve pi desanābahulā, dve pi garūpanissitā, dve pi vihārabahulā; eko paccavekkhana-

¹ pabhijjatīti, K. always.

pahulo, i eko na paccavekkhanabahulo. Yo paccavekkhanabahulo, so tena atireko hoti, adhiko hoti, viseso hoti; tassa ñāṇam pabhijjati.

Dve puggalā paṭisambhidappattā: dve pi pubbayogasampannā, dve pi bahussutā, dve pi desanābahulā, dve pi garūpanissitā, dve pi vihārabahulā, dve pi paccavekkhanabahulā; eko sekhapaṭisambhidappatto,² eko asekhapaṭisambhidappatto. Yo asekhapaṭisambhidappato, so tena atireko hoti, adhiko hoti, viseso hoti; tassa ñāṇam̄ pabhijjati.

Dve puggalā paṭisambhidappattā: dve pi pubbayogasampannā, dve pi bahussutā, dve pi desanābahulā, dve pi garūpanissitā, dve pi vihārabahulā, dve pi paccavekkhanabahulā, dve pi asekhapaṭisambhidappattā; eko sāvakapāramippatto, eko na sāvakapāramippatto. Yo sāvakapāramippatto, so tena atireko hoti, adhiko hoti, viseso hoti; tassa ñāṇam pabhijjati.

Dve puggalā patisambhhidappattā: dve pi pubbayogasampannā, dve pi bahussutā, dve pi desanābahulā, dve pi garūpanissitā, dve pi vihārabahulā, dve pi paccavekkhanabahulā, dve pi asekhapațisambhidappattā; eko sāvakapāramippatto, eko Paccekasambuddho. Yo Paccekasambuddho, so tena atireko hoti, adhiko hoti, viseso hoti; tassa ñāṇam pabhijjati. Paccekasambuddhañ ca sadevatañ ca lokam upādāya Tathāgato Araham Sammāsambuddho aggo patisambhidappatto paññāpabhedakusalo pabhinnañano adhigatapatisambhido catuvesarajjappatto dasabaladhārī purisāsabho purisasīho . . . pe . . . ye pi te khattiyapanditā brāhmaņapanditā gahapatipanditā samaņapanditā nipuņā⁸ kataparappavādā⁴ vālavedhirūpā, te bhindantā⁵ paññe caranti, paññagatena dıţthigatāni, te pañham abhisankharitvā Tathāgatam upasankamitvā pucchanti gūļhāni

¹ paccavekkhanābahulo, M. K. ² sekkha°, M. K.

³ S. omits nipuņā.

⁴ duttapparappavādā, S.; parappavādā, S₂.

⁵ sīdantā, S. S₂. ⁶ maññe vadanti, S. S₂.

ca paṭichannāni ca, kathitā vissajjitā va te pañhā Bhagavatā honti, niddiṭṭhakāraṇā¹ upakkhittakā te² Bhagavato sampajjanti: atha kho Bhagavā va tattha atirocati yadidam paññāyāti aggo paṭisambhidappatto ti.

Mahāpaññākathā samattā.

¹ sanniddikitthakāraņā, S. S₂.

² upakkhittabhāvake, S.; upakkhittabhāvā te, S₂.

III

II. PAÑÑĀVAGGE IDDHIKATHĀ

1. Kā iddhi? Kati iddhiyo? Iddhiyā kati bhūmiyo? Kati pādā? Kati padāni? Kati mūlāni?

'Kā iddhīti'? Ijjhanaṭṭhena iddhi. 'Kati iddhiyo' ti? Dasa iddhiyo. Iddhiyā catasso bhūmiyo, cattāro

pādā, aṭṭha padāni, soļasa mūlāni.

2. Katamā dasa iddhiyo? Adhiţṭhānā iddhi, vikubbanā¹ iddhi, manomayā iddhi, ñāṇavipphārā iddhi, samādhivipphārā iddhi, ariyā iddhi, kammavipākajā iddhi, puññavato iddhi, vijjāmayā iddhi, tattha tattha sammāpayogapaccayā² ijjhanaṭṭhena iddhi.

3. Iddhiya katamā catasso bhūmiyo? Vivekajā bhūmi pathamajjhānam, pītisukhabhūmi dutiyajjhānam, upekkhāsukhabhūmi tatiyajjhānam, adukkhamasukhabhūmi catutthajjhānam. Iddhiyā imā catasso bhūmiyo iddhilābhāya iddhipatilābhāya iddhivikubbanāya iddhivisavitāya³

iddhivasībhāvāya iddhivesārajjāya samvattantīti.

4. Iddhiyā katamā cattāro pādā? Idha bhikkhu chandasamādhipadhānasankhārasamannāgatam iddhipādam bhāveti, viriyasamādhipadhānasankhārasamannāgatam iddhipādam bhāveti, cittasamādhipadhānasankhārasamannāgatam iddhipādam bhāveti, vīmamsāsamādhipadhānasankhārasamannāgatam iddhipādam bhāveti. Iddhiyā ime cattāro pādā iddhilābhāya iddhipaṭilābhāya iddhivikubbanāya iddhivisavitāya iddhivasībhāvāya iddhivesārajjāya samvattantīti.

5. Iddhiyā katamāni attha padāni? Chandañ de ce

¹ vikuppanā, M.; vikappanā, S. S₂.

² sammappayogappaccayā, K. ³ S. omits.

⁴ chandam, M.; channam, S. S2.

bhikkhu nissāya labhati samādhim, labhati cittassa ekaggatam; chando na samādhi, samādhi na chando; añño chando añño samādhi. Viriyañ ce bhikkhu nissāya labhati samādhim, labhati cittassa ekaggatam; viriyam na samādhi, samādhi na viriyam; aññam viriyam añño samādhi. Cittañ ce bhikkhu nissāya labhati samādhim, labhati cittassa ekaggatam; cittam na samādhi, samādhi na cittam; aññam cittam añño samādhi. Vīmamsañ ce bhikkhu nissāya labhati samādhim, labhati cittassa ekaggatam; vīmamsā na samādhi, samādhi na vīmamsā; aññā vīmamsā añño samādhi. Iddhiyā imāni aṭṭha padāni iddhilābhāya iddhivasībhāya iddhivisavitāya iddhivasībhāvāya iddhivesārajjāya samvattantīti.

6. Iddhiyā katamāni soļasa mūlāni? 'Anonatam' cittam kosajje na ijjhatīti' ānenjam, 'anunnatam' cittam uddhacce na ijjhatīti 'āneñjam, 'anabhinatam cittam rāge na ijjhatīti' ānenjam, 'anapaņatam cittam byāpāde na ijjhatīti 'ānenjam, 'anissitam cittam ditthiyā na ijjhatīti ' āneñjam, 'appatibaddham' cittam chandarage na ijjhatīti' ānenjam, 'vippamuttam cittam kāmarāge na ijjhatīti' ānenjam, 'visannuttam cittam kilese na ijjhatīti' ānenjam, 'vipariyādikatam' cittam kilesapariyāde na ijjhatīti 'āneñjam, 'ekaggatam cittam nānattakilese na ijjhatīti' āneñjam, 'saddhāya pariggahitam cittam assaddhiye na ijjhatīti' āneñjam, 'viriyena pariggahitam cittam kosajje na ijjhatīti 'āneñjam, 'satiyā pariggahitam cittam pamāde na ijjhatīti' ānenjam, 'samādhinā pariggahitam cittam pamāde na ijjhatīti 'āneñjam, 'paññāya pariggahitam cittam avijjāya na ijjhatīti 'āneñjam, 'obhāsagatam cittam avijjandhakāre na ijjhatīti 'āneñjam. Iddhiyā imāni solasa mūlāni iddhilābhāya iddhipatilābhāya iddhivikubbanāya iddhivisavitāya iddhivasībhāvāya iddhivesārajjāya samvattantīti.

¹ anonatam, K; anekatam, S. S₂.

² anunnatam, M.

³ appatibandham, M.; appatibuddha, S. S2.

⁴ vipariyādhigatam, S.; viriyādigatam, S₂.

7. Katamā adhiṭṭhānā iddhi? Idha bhikkhu anekaviditam iddhividham paccanubhoti: eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhā pi hutvā eko hoti; āvibhāvam tirokudḍam tiropākāram tiropabbakam asajjamāno gacchati, seyyathāpi ākāse; paṭhaviyā pi ummujjanimmujjam karoti, seyyathāpi udake; udake pi abhijjamāne gacchati, seyyathāpi paṭhaviyam; ākāse pi pallankena cankamati,¹ seyyathāpi paṭkhī sakuņo; ime pi candimasuriye evam-mahiddhike evam-mahānubhāve pāṇinā parāmasati parimajjati, yāva Brahmalokā pi kāyena vasam vatteti.

'Idhāti.' Imissā ditthiyā imissā khantiyā imissā ruciyā imasmim ādāye imasmim dhamme imasmim vinaye imasmim pāvacane imasmim brahmacariye imasmim satthusāsane, tena vuccati 'idhāti.'

'Bhikkhūti.' Puthujjanakalyāṇako vā hoti bhikkhu sekho vā Arahā vā akuppadhammo.

'Anekaviditam iddhividham paccanubhotīti.' Nānappakāram² iddhividham paccanubhoti.

'Eko pi hutvā bahudhā hotīti.' Pakatiyā eko bahulam āvajjati, satam vā sahassam vā satasahassam vā āvajjati; āvajjitvā ñāṇena adhiṭṭhāti 'bahulo homīti,' bahulo hoti. Yathāyasmā Cūļapanthako³ eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti, evamevam so iddhimā cetovasippatto eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti.

'Bahudhā pi hutvā eko hotīti.' Pakatiyā bahulo ekam āvajjati; āvajjitvā ñāṇena adhiṭṭhāti 'eko homīti,' eko hoti. Yathāyasmā Cūļapanthako bahudhā pi hutvā eko hoti, evamevam so iddhimā cetovasippatto bahudhā pi hutvā eko hoti.

'Āvibhāvan' ti. Kenaci anāvatam hoti appaticchannam vivatam pākatam.4

'Tirobhāvan' ti. Kenaci āvatam hoti paţicchannam pihitam 5 paţikujjitam.

¹ kamati, K.

² nānappakārakam, K.

³ Cullapanthako, K.

⁴ S. S₂. K. omit pākatam.

⁵ paticchannavihitam, M.

'Tirokuddam tiropākāram tiropabbatam asajjamāno gacchati, seyyathāpi ākāse' ti.

Pakatiyā ākāsakasiņasamāpattiyā lābhī hoti, tirokuddam tiropākāram tiropabbatam āvajjati; āvajjitvā ñāņena adhitthāti 'ākāso hotūti,' ākāso hoti. So tirokuddam tiropākāram tiropabbatam āvajjamāno gacchati. Yathā manussā pakatiyā aniddhimanto kenaci anāvate aparikkhitte asajjamānā gacchanti, evamevam so iddhimā cetovasippatto tirokuddam tiropākāram tiropabbatam asajjamāno gacchati, seyyathāpi ākāse.

'Paṭhaviyā pi ummujjanimujjam karoti, seyyathāpi udake'ti. Pakatiyā āpokasiṇasamāpattiyā lābhī hoti, paṭhavim āvajjati; āvajjitvā ñāṇena adhiṭṭhāti 'udakam hotūti,' udakam hoti. So paṭhaviyā ummujjanimujjam karoti. Yathā manussā pakatiyā aniddhimanto udake ummujjanimujjam karonti, evamevam so iddhimā cetovasippatto paṭhaviyā ummujjanimujjam karoti, seyyathāpi udake.

'Udake pi abhijjamāne gacchati, seyyathāpi paṭhaviyan' ti. Pakatiyā paṭhavīkasiṇasamāpattiyā lābhī hoti, udakam āvajjati; āvajjitvā ñāṇena adhiṭṭhāti 'paṭhavī hotūti,' paṭhavī hoti. So abhijjamāne udake gacchati. Yathā manussā pakatiyā aniddhimanto abhijjamānāya paṭhaviyā gacchanti, evamevam so iddhimā cetovasippatto abhijjamāne udake gacchati, seyyathāpi paṭhaviyam.

'Ākāse pi pallankena cankamati, seyyathāpi pakkhī sakuņo' ti. Pakatiyā pathavīkasinasamāpattiyā lābhī hoti, ākāsam¹ āvajjati; āvajjitvā ñāṇena adhitṭhāti 'pathavī hotūti,' pathavī hoti. So ākāse antalikkhe cankamati pi tiṭṭhati pi nisīdati pi seyyam pi kappeti. Yathā manussā pakatiyā aniddhimanto pathaviyā cankamanti pi tiṭṭhanti pi nisīdanti pi seyyam pi kappenti, evamevam so iddhimā cetovasippatto ākāse antalikkhe cankamati pi tiṭṭhati pi nisīdati pi seyyam pi kappeti, seyyathāpi pakkhī sakuno.

'Ime pi candimasuriye evam-mahiddhike evam-mahānubhāve pāṇinā parāmasati parimajjatīti.' Idha² so iddhimā

¹ ākāse, K.

² ima, M.; iddhi, S. S₂.

cetovasippatto nisinnako vā nipannako vā candimasuriye āvajjati; āvajjitvā ñāņena adhiṭṭhāti 'hatthapāse¹ hotūti,' hatthapāse hoti. So nisinnako vā nipannako vā candimasuriye pāṇinā āmasati parāmasati parimajjati. Yathā manussā pakatiyā aniddhimanto kiñcid eva rūpagatam hatthapāse āmasanti parāmasanti parimajjanti, evamevam so iddhimā cetovasippatto nisinnako vā nipannako vā candimasuriye pāṇinā āmasati parāmasati parimajjati.

'Yāva Brahmalokā pi kāyena vasam vattetīti.'2 Sace so iddhimā cetovasippatto Brahmalokam gantukāmo hoti, dure pi santike adhitthāti 'santike hotūti' santike hoti, santike pi düre adhitthāti 'dūre hotūti 'dūre hoti; bahukam pi thokam adhitthāti 'thokam hotūti' thokam hoti, thokam pi bahukam adhitthāti 'bahukam hotūti' bahukam hoti; dibbena cakkhunā tassa Brahmuno rūpam passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā tassa Brahmuno saddam suņāti, cetopariyañānena tassa Brahmuno cittam pajānāti. Sace so iddhimā cetovasippatto dissamānena kāyena Brahmalokam gantukāmo hoti, kāyavasena cittam pariņāmeti, kāyavasena cittam adhitthāti; kāyavasena cittam pariņāmetvā kāvavasena cittam adhitthahitvā sukhasaññañ ca lahusaññañ ca okkamitvā dissamānena kāyena Brahmalokam gacchati. Sace so iddhimā cetovasippatto adissamānena kāyena Brahmalokam gantukāmo hoti, cittavasena kāyam parināmeti, cittavasena kāyam adhitthāti; cittavasena kāyam pariņāmetvā cittavasena kāyam adhitthahitvā sukhasaññañ ca lahusaññañ ca okkamitvā adissamānena kāyena Brahmalokam gacchati. So tassa Brahmuno purato⁸ rūpam abhinimmināti manomayam sabbangapaccangam ahinindriyam.4 Sace so iddhimā cankamati, nimmito5 pi tattha cankamati; sace so iddhimā titthati, nimmito pi tattha titthati; sace so iddhimā nisīdati, nimmito pi tattha nisīdati; sace so iddhimā seyyam kappeti, nimmito pi

¹ hatthāpase, M.

² samvattetīti, S.

³ rūpato, S. S₂.

⁴ hinindriyam, S. S2.; ahīnindriyam, K.

⁵ nibbito, S. S₂., but nimmito below.

tattha seyyam kappeti; sace so iddhimā dhūpāyati,¹ nimmito pi tattha dhūpāyati; sace so iddhimā pajjalati, nimmito pi tattha pajjalati; sace so iddhimā dhammani bhāsati, nimmito pi tattha dhammam bhāsati; sace so iddhimā pañham pucchati, nimmito pi tattha pañham pucchati; sace so iddhimā pañham puṭṭho vissajjeti, nimmito pi tattha pañham puṭṭho vissajjeti, nimmito pi tattha pañham puṭṭho vissajjeti; sace so iddhimā tena Brahmunā saddhim² santiṭṭhati sallapati sākaccham samāpajjati, nimmito pi ti tattha tena Brahmunā saddhim santiṭṭhati sallapati sākaccham samāpajjati; yañ ñad eva hi³ so iddhimā karoti, tan tad eva hi so nimmito karotīti. Ayam adhiṭṭhānā iddhi.

8. Katamā vikubbanā iddhi?

Sikhissa Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa abhibhū nāma sāvako Brahmaloke thito sahassīlokadhāturi sarena viññāpeti. So dissamānena pi kāyena dhammam deseti, adissamanena pi kayena dhammani deseti, dissamānena pi hetthimena upaddhakāyena adissamānena pi uparimena upaddhakāyena dhammam deseti, dissamānena pi uparimena upaddhakāyena adissamānena pi hetthimena upaddhakāyena dhammam deseti. So pakativannam vijahitvā kumārakavanņam vā dasseti, nāgavannam vā dasseti, supannavannam vā dasseti, yakkhavannam vā dasseti,6 indavannam vā dasseti, devavannam vā dasseti, Brahmavannam vā dasseti, samuddavannam vā dasseti, pabbatavannam vā dasseti, vanavannam vā dasseti, sīhavannam vā dasseti, byagghavannam vā dasseti, dīpivannam vā dasseti, hatthivannam vā dasseti, assam pi dasseti, ratham pi dasseti, pattim pi dasseti, vividham pi senābyuham dasseti. Ayam vikubbanā iddhi.

9. Katamā manomayā iddhi? Idha bhikkhu imamhā kāyā aññam kāyam abhinimmināti rūpim manomayam

¹ dhūmayati, K.; dhumayati, M.

² santi, S. S₂. ³ yam, S. S₂. K. omits.

⁴ subannavannam, M.

⁵ K. inserts asuravannam vā dasseti.

⁶ S. omits.

sabbaigapaccaigam ahīnindriyam.¹ Seyyathāpi puriso muñjamhā isikam pavāheyya, tassa evam assa—'Ayan muñjo ayam isikā, añño muñjo aññā isikā, muñjamhā tve va isikā pavālhā' ti;² seyyathāpi vā pana puriso asim kosiyā" pavāheyya, tassa evam assa—'Ayam assi ayam kosi, añño asi aññā kosi, kosiyā tv eva asi pavālho' ti⁴; seyyathāpi vā pana puriso ahim karandā uddhareyya, tassa evam assa—'Ayam asi ayam karando, añño asi añño karando, karandā tv eva ahi ubbhato' ti. Evam evam bhikkhu imamhā kāyā aññam kāyan abhinimmināti rūpim manomayan sabbangapaccangam ahīnindriyam.⁵ Ayam manomayā iddhi.

10. Katamā naņavippharā iddhi?

'Aniccānupassanāya niccasaññāya pahānattho ijjhatīti' ñāṇavipphārā iddhi, 'dukkhānupassanāya sukhasaññāya, anattānupassanāya attasaññāya, nibbidānupassanāya nandiyā, virāgānupassanāya rāgassa, nirodhānupassanāya samudayassa, paṭinissaggānupassanāya ādānassa pahānaṭho ijjhatīti' ñāṇavipphārā iddhi. Ayasmato Bakkulassa ñāṇavipphārā iddhi, ayasmato Sankiccassa ñāṇavipphārā iddhi. Ayan ñāṇavipphārā iddhi.

11. Katamā samādhivipphārā iddhi?

'Pathamajjhānena nīvaraņānam pahānattho ijjhatīti' samādhivipphārā iddhi, 'dutiyajjhānena vitakkavicārānam pahānattho ijjhatīti' samādhivipphārā iddhi, 'tatiyajjhānena pītiyā pahānattho ijjhatīti' samādhivipphārā iddhi...pe... 'catutthajjhānena sukhadukkhānam pahānattho ijjhatīti'...pe...ākāsānancāyatanasamāpattiyā rūpasannāya patighasannāya nānattasannāya pahānattho ijjhatīti'...pe... 'vinnāṇancāyatanasamāpattiyā ākāsānancāyatanasannāya pahānattho ijjhatīti'...pe... 'ākincannāyatanasamāpattiyā vinnāṇ-

¹ abhinindriyam, S. S₂.; ahinindriyam, M.

² sabbavālābhi, S. S₂.

³ asikosiyā, S. S_z. M.

⁴ satthāhoti, S. S₂.

⁵ abhinindriyam, S. S₂.

⁶ Bākkulassa, M.

⁷ Sankilassa, M.

¹⁴⁻²

añcāyatanasaññāya pahānaṭṭho ijjhatīti'... pe ... 'nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiyā ākiñcaññāyatanasaññāya pahānaṭṭho ijjhatīti' samādhivipphārā iddhi. Ayasmato Sāriputtassa samādhivipphārā iddhi, ayasmato Sañjīvassa samādhivipphārā iddhi, ayasmato Khāṇukoṇḍaññassa¹ samādhivipphārā iddhi; Uttarāya upāsikāya samādhivipphārā iddhi, Sāmāvatikāya² upāsikāya samādhivipphārā iddhi. Ayam samādhivipphārā iddhi.

12. Katamā ariyā iddhi? Idha bhikkhu sace ākankhati 'Paṭikkūle' apaṭikkūlasaññī vihareyyan' ti, apaṭikkūlasaññī tattha viharati; sace ākankhati 'Apaṭikkūle paṭikkūlasaññī vihareyyan' ti, paṭikkūlasaññī tattha viharati; sace ākankhati 'Paṭikkūle ca apaṭikkūle ca apaṭikkūlasaññī vihāreyyan' ti, apaṭikkūlasaññī tattha viharati; sace ākankhati 'Apaṭikkūle ca paṭikkūle ca paṭikkūlasaññī vihāreyyan' ti, paṭikkūlasaññī tattha viharati; sace ākankhati 'Paṭikkūle ca apaṭikkūle ca tadubhayam abhinivajjetvā upekkhako vihareyyam sato sampajāno' ti, upekkhako tattha viharati sato sampajāno.

Katham patikkūle apatikkūlasaññī viharati? Anitthasmim vatthusmim mettäya vā pharati, dhātuto vā upasamharati. Evam patikkūle apatikkūlasaññī viharati.

Katham apatikkūle patikkūlasaññī viharati? Itthasmim vatthusmim asubhāya vā pharati, aniccato vā upasamharati. Evam apatikkūle patikkūlasaññī viharati.

Katham patikkūle ca apatikkūle ca apatikkūlasaññī viharati? Anitthasmim ca itthasmim ca vatthusmim mettāya vā pharati, dhātuto vā upasamharati. Evam patikkūle ca apatikkūle ca apatikkūlasaññī viharati.

Katham apatikkūle ca patikkūle ca patikkūlasaññī viharati? Itthasmim ca anitthasmim ca vatthusmim asubhāya vā pharati, aniccato vā upasamharati. Evam apatikkūle ca patikkūle ca patikkūlasaññī viharati.

Katham patikkule ca apatikkule ca tadubhayam abhini-

¹ Chānukondaññassa, S.; Kondaññassa, S.

² Sāmāvatiyā, M. ³ patikule, M.; patikūle, K

vajjetvā upekkhako viharati sato sampajāno? Idha bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpam disvā n'eva sumano hoti na dummano, upekkhako viharati sato sampajāno; sotena saddam sutvā, ghānena gandham ghāyitvā, jivhāya rasam sāyitvā, kāyena phoṭṭhabbam phusitvā, manasā dhammam viñāāya n'eva sumano hoti na dummano, upekkhako viharati sato sampajāno. Evam paṭikkūle ca apaṭikkūle ca tadubhayam abhinivajjetvā upekkhako viharati sato sampajāno. Ayam ariyā iddhi.

13. Katamā kammavipākajā iddhi? Sabbesam pakkhīnam¹, sabbesam devānam, ekaccānam manussānam, ekaccānam vinipātikānam. Ayam kammavipākajā iddhi.

14. Katamā puññavato iddhi? Rājā Cakkavatti vehāsam gacchati saddhim caturanginiyā senāya antamaso assabandhagopake² purise upādāya; jotikassa³ gahapatissa puññavato iddhi, jaṭilassa gahapatissa puññavato iddhi, meṇḍakassa⁴ gahapatissa puññavato iddhi, pañcannam⁵ mahāpuññānam puññavato iddhi. Ayam puññavato iddhi.

15. Katamā vijjāmayā iddhi? Vijjādharā vijjam parijapetvā vehāsam gacchanti: ākāse antalikkhe hatthim pi dassenti, assam pi dassenti, ratham pi dassenti, pattim pi dassenti, vividham pi senābyūham dassenti. Ayam vijjāmayā iddhi.

16. Katham tattha tattha sammāpayogapaccayā ijjhanatthena iddhi? 'Nekkhammena kāmacchandassa pahānattho ijjhatīti' tattha tattha sammāpayogapaccayā ijjhana

¹ M. omits sabbesam pakkhīnam.

² assabandhago, M.; asābandhanekā, S. S₂. K. gives assabandhane purise as v.l. to text.

⁸ jotiyassa, K.

⁴ mandhigahapatissa, S.

⁵ S. S₂. M. insert yam before pancannam.

 $^{^{6}}$ parijappetvā, M.; paridapetvā, S.; pariyajayepatvā, S₂.; paridametvā, K. as v.l.

⁷ sammappayogapaccayā, S. K.

aṭṭhena iddhi, 'abyāpādena byāpādassa pahānaṭṭho ijjhatīti'...pe...'ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhassa...pe.... Arahattamaggena sabbakilesānam pahānaṭṭho ijjhatīti' tattha tattha sammāpayogapaccayā ijjhanaṭṭhena iddhi. Evam tattha tattha sammāpayogapaccayā ijjhanaṭṭhena iddhi. Imā dasa iddhiyo.

Iddhikathā niţţhitā.

III

III. PAÑÑĀVAGGE ABHISAMAYAKATHĀ

- 1. 'ABHISAMAYO' ti. Kena abhisameti? Hañci cittena abhisameti, tena hi aññānī abhisameti? Na aññānī abhisameti, ñanena abhisameti. Hanci ñanena abhisameti, tena hi¹ acittako abhisameti? Na acittako abhisameti, cittena ca ñanena ca abhisameti. Hañci cittena ca ñanena ca abhisameti, tena hi kamavacaracittena ca ñāņena ca abhisameti? Na kāmāvacaracittena ca ñānena ca abhisameti. Tena hi rūpāvacaracittena ca ñānena ca abhisameti? Na rūpāvacaracittena ca ñānena ca abhisameti. Tena hi arūpāvacaracittena ca ñāņena ca abhisameti? Na arūpāvacaracittena ca ñānena ca abhisameti. Tena hi kammassakacittena² ca ñānena ca abhisameti? Na kammassakacittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti. Tena hi saccānulomikacittena ca ñanena ca abhisameti? Na saccānulomikacittena ca ñanena ca abhisameti. Tena hi atītacittena ca ñanena ca abhisameti? Na atītacittena ca ñanena ca abhisameti. Tena hi anagatacittena ca ñanena ca abhisameti? Na anāgatacittena ca ñāņena ca abhisa-Tena hi paccuppannalokikacittena ca ñanena ca abhisameti? Na³ paccuppannalokikacittena ca ñānena ca abhisameti, lokuttaramaggakkhane paccuppannacittena ca ñānena ca abhisameti.
- 2. Katham lokuttaramaggakkhane paccuppannacittena ca ñānena ca abhisameti? Lokuttaramaggakkhane uppādādhipateyyam cittam ñānassa hetu paccayo ca, tam-

¹ tena hi acittena ca ñāṇena ca acittako, M.; cittanañ ca ñāṇena cittako, S.

² kammassakatacittena, M.; kammassakatācittena, K.

³ S. S₂. M. omit na.

sampayuttam cittam nirodhagocaram; dassanādhipateyyam nanam cittassa hetu paccayo ca, tam-sampayuttam nanam nirodhagocaram. Evam lokuttaramaggakkhaņe paccuppannacittena ca nāņena ca abhisameti.

3. Kin nu ettako yeva abhisamayo ti? Na hi; lokuttaramaggakkhane dassanābhisamayo sammāditthi abhiropariggahābhisamayo panabhisamavo sammāsankappo. samutthänäbhisamavo sammākammanto. sammāvācā. vodānābhisamayo sammā-ājīvo, paggahābhisamayo sammāvāyāmo, upatthānābhisamayo sammāsati, avikkhepāsammāsamādhi; upatthānābhisamayo bhisamavo sambojihaigo . . . pe . . . patisankhānābhisamavo 1 upekkhāsambojihango; assaddhiye akampiyābhisamayo saddhābalani, kosajje akampiyābhisamayo viriyabalam. pamāde akampiyābhisamayo satibalam, uddhacce akampiyābhisamayo samādhibalam, avijjāya akampiyābhisamayo paññābalam; adhimokkhābhisamayo saddhindriyam. paggahābhisamayo viriyindriyam, upatthānābhisamayo satindriyam, avikkhepābhisamayo samādhindriyam, das-Adhipateyyatthena sanābhisamayo paññindriyam. drivābhisamavo, akampiyatthena balābhisamayo, niyyānatthena bojjhangabhisamayo, hetutthena maggabhisamayo, upatthanatthena satipatthanabhisamayo, padahanatthena sammappadhānābhisamayo, ijjhanatthena iddhipādābhisamayo, tathatthena saccābhisamayo; avikkhepatthena samathābhisamayo, anupassanatthena vipassanābhisamayo, ekarasatthena samathavipassanābhisamayo. anativattanatthena yuganandhābhisamayo; samvaratthena sīlavisuddhi abhisamayo, avikkhepatthena cittavisuddhi abhisamayo, dassanatthena ditthivisuddhi abhisamavo: adhimokkhābhisamayo, pativedhatthena muttatthena vijjābhisamayo, pariccāgatthena vimutti abhisamayo. samucchedatthena khaye ñanam abhisamayo. mülatthena abhisamayo, manasikāro samutthānatthena abhisamayo, phasso samodhanatthena abhisamayo, vedana samosaranatthena abhisamayo, samadhi pamukkhatthena

¹ pațisaikhārābhisamayo, M.

abhisamayo, sati ādhipateyyaṭṭhena abhisamayo, paññā taduttaraṭṭhena abhisamayo, vimutti sāraṭṭhena abhisamayo, amatogadhaṁ nibbānaṁ pariyosānaṭṭhena abhisamayo.

4. Kin nu ettako yeva abhisamayo ti? Na hi; sotāpattimaggakkhaṇe dassanābhisamayo sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . amatogadhaṁ nibbānaṁ pariyosānaṭṭhena abhisamayo.

Kin nu ettako yeva abhisamayo ti? Na hi; sotāpattiphalakkhane dassanābhisamayo sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . paṭipassaddhaṭṭhena anuppāde ñāṇam abhisamayo. Chando mūlaṭṭhena abhisamayo . . . pe . . . amatogadham nibbānam pariyosānaṭṭhena abhisamayo.

Kin nu ettako yeva abhisamayo ti? Na hi; sakadāgāmimaggakkhaṇe... pe ... sakadāgāmiphalakkhaṇe, anāgāmimaggakkhaṇe, anāgāmiphalakkhaṇe, Arahattamaggakkhaṇe, Arahattaphalakkhaṇe dassanābhisamayo sammādiṭṭhi, abhiropanābhisamayo sammāsankappo ... pe... paṭipassaddhaṭṭhena anuppāde ñāṇam abhisamayo. Chando mūlaṭṭhena abhisamayo ... pe ... amatogadham nibbānam pariyosānaṭṭhena abhisamayo.

Svāyam¹ atīte kilese pajahati, anāgate kilese pajahati, paccuppane kilese pajahati.

5. 'Atīte kilese pajahatīti.' Hañci atīte kilese pajahati, tena hi khīṇam khepeti, niruddhan nirodheti, vigatam vigameti, atthangatam atthangameti; atītam yam n'atthi, tam pajahatīti. Na atīte kilese pajahatīti.

'Anāgate kilese pajahatīti.' Hañci anāgate kilese pajahati, tena hi ajātam pajahati, anibbattam pajahati, anuppannam pajahati, apātubhūtam pajahati; anāgatam yam n'atthi, tam pajahatīti. Na anāgate kilese pajahatīti.

'Paccuppanne kilese pajahatīti.' Hañci paccuppanne kilese pajahati, tena hi ratto rāgam pajahati, duttho dosam pajahati, mūlho moham pajahati, vinibandho mānam pajahati, parāmattho ditthim pajahati, avikkhepagato uddhaccam pajahati, anitthangato vicikiccham pajahati, thāmagato anusayam pajahati, kanhasukkadhammā yu-

¹ yvāyam, M.; yāsam, S.; yāyam, S2.

ganandhā pavattanti,¹ samkilesikā² maggabhāvanā hotīti. Na atīte kilese pajahati, na anāgate kilese pajahati, na paccuppanne kilese pajahatīti.

6. Hañci na atīte kilese pajahati, na anāgate kilese pajahati, na paccuppanne kilese pajahati, tena hi n'atthi maggabhāvanā, n'atthi phalasacchikiriyā, n'atthi kilesappahānam, n'atthi dhammābhisamayo ti? Na hi; atthi maggabhāvanā, atthi phalasacchikiriyā, atthi kilesappahānam, atthi dhammābhisamayo. Yathā katham viya?

Sevvathāpi^δ taruņo rukkho ajātaphalo, tam enam puriso mülam chindeyya; ye⁶ tassa rukkhassa ajätaphalä te⁷ ajātā yeva na jāyanti, anibbattā yeva na nibbattanti, anuppannā yeva na uppajjanti, apātubhūtā yeva na pātubhavanti: evamevam uppādo hetu uppādo paccayo kilesānam nibbattiyā, uppāde ādīnavam disvā anuppāde cittam pakkhandati; anuppāde cittassa pakkhandanattā8 ye uppādapaccayā kilesā nibbatteyyum, te ajātā yeva na jāyanti,9 anibbattā yeva na nibbattanti, anuppannā yeva na uppajjanti, apātubhūtā yeva na pātubhavanti. Evan hetunirodhā dukkhanirodho, pavattam hetu 10 nimittam hetu 10 āyuhanā hetu āyuhanā paccayo kilesānam nibbattiyā, āyuhane ādīnavam disvā anāyuhane cittam pakkhandati; anāyuhane cittassa pakkhandanattā ye āyuhanapaccayā kilesā nibbatteyvum, te ajātā veva na jāvanti, anibbattā yeva na nibbattanti, anuppannā yeva na uppajjanti, apātubhūtā yeva na pātubhavanti. Evam hetunirodhā dukkhanirodho. Evam atthi maggabhāvanā, atthi maggasacchikiriyā, atthi kilesappahānam, atthi dhammābhisamayo ti.

Abhisamayakathā nitthitā.

¹ samavattanti, M.; vattanti, S. S₂.

² tam- samkilesikā, K. ³ kilese pahānam, M.

⁴ S. S₂. M. omit na hi. ⁵ yathā pi, K.

 $^{^{6}}$ yena, S. S₂. M. 7 tena, M; K. omits.

⁸ pakkhanddhattā, S. S₂. M. ⁹ santi, M.

¹⁰ pavattahetu nimittahetu, K.

III

IV. PAÑÑĀVAGGE VIVEKAKATHĀ

Paripuy nanidāna m¹

- 1. Sevyathāpi Bhikkhave ye keci bahulakaraṇīyā² kammantā kayiranti sabbe te paṭhavim nissāya paṭhaviyam patiṭṭhāya evam ete bahulakaraṇīyā³ kammantā kayiranti, evamevam kho Bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bhāveti, ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bahulīkaroti.
- 2. Kathañ ca Bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlam nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikan maggam bhāveti, ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bahulīkaroti? Idha Bhikkhave bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhim bhāveti vivekanissitam virāganissitam nirodhanissitam vossaggapariṇāmim, sammāsankappam . . . pe . . . sammāvācam sammākammantam sammā-ājīvam sammāvāyāmam sammāsatim sammāsamādhim bhāveti vivekanissitam virāganissitam nirodhanissitam vossaggapariṇāmim. Evan kho Bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlam nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya [ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bhāveti, ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bahulīkaroti.

Seyyathāpi Bhikkhave ye p' ime bījagāmabhūtagāmā⁴ vuddhim virūlhim vepullam āpajjanti sabbe te paṭhavim nissāya paṭhaviyam paṭiṭṭhāya]⁵ evam ete bījagāmabhūtagāmā vuddhim virūlhim vepullam āpajjanti, evamevam kho Bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlam nissāya sīle paṭiṭṭhāya

¹ Sāvatthinidānam, K.

² balakaraṇīyā, M. and K., which gives bahulakaraṇīyā and bahukaraṇīyā as v.l.

³ bahulakiriyā, S. S₂.

⁴ vījagāma°, K.

⁵ The words in [] are omitted by S. S₂. M.

ariyam atthangikam maggam bhāvento ariyam atthangikam maggam bahulīkaronto vuddhim virūlhim vepullam pāpuņāti dhammesu.

- 3. Kathañ ca Bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlam nissāya sīle patitthaya ariyam atthangikam maggam bhavento ariyam atthangikam maggam bahulikaronto vuddhim virulhim vepullam papunati dhammesu? Idha Bhikkhave bhikkhu sammādiţţhim bhāveti vivekanissitam virāganissitani nirodhanissitam vossaggaparināmim, sammāsankappam . . . pe . . . sammāvācam sammākammantam sammā-ājīvam sammāvāyāmam sammāsatim sammāsamādhim bhūveti vivekanissitam virāganissitam nirodhanissitam vossaggapariņāmim. Sammāditthiyā panca vivekā panca virāgā pañca nirodha pañca vossagga dvadasa nissaya, sammasankappassa . . . pe . . . sammāvācāva sammākammantassa sammā-ājīvassa sammāvāyāmassa sammāsatiyā sammāsamādhissa pañca vivekā pañca virāgā pañca nirodhā pañca vossaggā dvādasa nissavā.
- 4. Sammādiṭṭhiyā katame pañca vivekā? Vikkhambhanaviveko tadaṅgaviveko samucchedaviveko paṭippassaddhiviveko nissaraṇaviveko. Vikkhambhanaviveko ca nīvaraṇānam paṭhamajjhānam bhāvayato, tadaṅgaviveko ca diṭṭhigatānam nibbedhabhāgiyam samādhim bhāvayato, samucchedaviveko ca lokuttaram khayagāmimaggam bhāvayato, paṭippassaddhiviveko ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇaviveko ca nirodho nibbānam. Sammādiṭṭhiyā ime pañca vivekā. Imesu pañcasu vivekesu chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittam c'assa svādhiṭṭhitam.
- 5. Sammāditthiyā katame pañca virāgā? Vikkhambhanavirāgo tadangavirāgo samucchedavirāgo patipassaddhivirāgo nissaraṇavirāgo. Vikkhambhanavirāgo ca nīvaraṇānam pathamajjhānam bhāvayato, tadangavirāgo ca ditthigatānam nibbedhabhāgiyam samādhim bhāvayato, samucchedavirāgo ca lokuttaram khayagāmimaggam bhāvayato, patippassaddhivirāgo ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇavirāgo ca nirodho nibbānam. Sammāditthiyā ime pañca virāgā. Imesu pañcasu virāgesu chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittam c'assa svādhitthitam.

- 6. Sammādiṭṭhiyā katame pañca nirodhā? Vikkhambhananirodho tadaṅganirodho samucchedanirodho paṭippassaddhinirodho nissaraṇanirodho. Vikkhambhananirodho ca nīvaraṇānaṁ paṭhamajjhānaṁ bhāvayato, tadaṅganirodho ca diṭṭhigatānaṁ nibbedhabhāgiyaṁ samādhiṁ bhāvayato, samucchedanirodho ca lokuttaraṁ khayagāmimaggaṁ bhāvayato, paṭippassaddhinirodho ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇanirodho ca nirodho nibbānaṁ. Sammādiṭṭhiyā ime pañca nirodhā. Imesu pañcasu nirodhesu chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittaṁ c'assa svādhiṭṭhitaṁ.
- 7. Sammādiṭṭhiyā katame pañca vossaggā? Vikkhambhanavossaggo tadaṅgavossaggo samucchedavossaggo paṭi-ppassaddhivossaggo nissaraṇavossaggo. Vikkhambhanavossaggo ca nīvaraṇānam paṭhamajjhānam bhāvayato, tadaṅgavossaggo ca diṭṭhigatānam nibbedhabhāgiyam samādhim bhāvayato, samucchedavossaggo ca lokuttaram khayagāmimaggam bhāvayato, paṭippassaddhivossaggo ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇavossaggo ca nirodho nibbānam. Sammādiṭṭhiyā ime pañca vossaggā. Imesu pañcasu vossaggesu chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittam c'assa svādhiṭṭhitam.

Sammāditthiyā ime pañca vivekā pañca virāgā pañca nirodhā pañca vossaggā dvādasa nissayā¹.

8. Sammāsankappassa...pe...sammāvācāya...pe...sammākammantassa...pe...sammā-ājīvassa...pe...sammā-ājīvassa...pe...sammāsatiyā...pe...sammāsamādhissa katame pañca vivekā? Vikkhambhanaviveko tadangaviveko samucchedaviveko patippassaddhiviveko nissaraņaviveko. Vikkhambhanaviveko ca nīvaraņānam pathamajjhānam bhāvayato, tadangaviveko ca diṭṭhigatānam nibbedhabhāgiyam samādhim bhāvayato, samucchedaviveko ca lokuttaram khayagāmimaggam bhāvayato, patippassaddhiviveko ca phalakkhaņe, nissaraṇaviveko ca nirodho nibbānam. Sammāsamā

¹ There is no account of the twelve nissayā either here or in Section 11, as might be expected.

dhissa ime pañca vivekā. Imesu pañcasu vivekesu chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittam c'assa svādhiṭṭhitam.

- 9. Sammāsamādhissa katame pañca virāgā? Vikkhambhanavirāgo tadangavirāgo samucchedavirāgo paṭippassaddhivirāgo nissaraṇavirāgo. Vikkhambhanavirāgo ca nīvaraṇānam paṭhamajjhānam bhāvayato, tadangavirāgo ca diṭṭhigatānam nibbedhabhāgiyam samādhim bhāvayato, samucchedavirāgo ca lokuttaram khayagāmimaggam bhāvayato, paṭippassaddhivirāgo ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇavirāgo ca nirodho nibbānam. Sammāsamādhissa ime pañca virāgā. Imesu pañcasu virāgesu chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittam c'assa svādhiṭṭhitam.
- 10. Sammāsamādhissa katame pañca nirodhā? Vik-khambhananirodho tadanganirodho samucchedanirodho paṭippassaddhinirodho nissaraṇanirodho. Vikkhambhananirodho ca nīvaraṇānam paṭhamajjhānam bhāvayato, tadanganirodho ca diṭṭhigatānam nibbedhabhāgiyam samādhim bhāvayato, samucchedanirodho ca lokuttaram khayagāmimaggam bhāvayato, paṭippassaddhinirodho ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇanirodho ca nirodho nibbānam. Sammāsamādhissa ime pañca nirodhā. Imesu pañcasu nirodhesu chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittam c'assa svādhiṭṭhitam.
- 11. Sammāsamādhissa katame pañca vossaggā? Vikkhambhanavossaggo tadangavossaggo samucchedavossaggo paṭippassaddhivossaggo nissaraṇavossaggo. Vikkhambhanavossaggo ca nīvaraṇānam paṭhamajjhānam bhāvayato, tadangavossaggo ca diṭṭhigatānam nibbedhabhāgiyam samādhim bhāvayato, samucchedavossaggo ca lokuttaram khayagāmimaggam bhāvayato, paṭippassaddhivossaggo ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇavossaggo ca nirodho nibbānam. Sammāsamādhissa ime pañca vossaggā. Imesu pañcasu vossaggesu chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittam c'assa svādhiṭṭhitam. Sammāsamādhissa ime pañca vivekā pañca virāgā pañca nirodhā pañca vossaggā dvādasa nissayā.
- 12. Seyyathāpi Bhikkhave ye keci bahulakaraṇīyā kammantā kayiranti sabbe te pathavim nissāya pathaviyam patiṭṭhāya evam ete bahulakaraṇīyā kammantā kayiranti, evamevam kho Bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlam nissāya sīle

patiṭṭhāya satta bojjhaṅge bhāveti, satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkaroti...pe... satta bojjhaṅge bhāvento satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkaronto vuḍḍhim virūṭhim vepullaṁ pāpuṇāti dhammesu...pe... pañca balāni bhāveti, pañca balāni bahulīkaroti...pe... pañca balāni bhāvento pañca balāni bahulīkaronto vuddhim virūṭhim vepullaṁ pāpuṇāti dhammesu...pe... pañc' indriyāni bhāveti, pañc' indriyāni bahulīkaroti...pe... Seyyathāpi Bhikkhave ye keci¹ bījagāmabhūtagāmā vuddhim virūṭhim vepullaṁ āpajjanti sabbe te paṭhaviṁ nissāya paṭhaviyam patiṭṭhāya evam ete bījagāmabhūtagāmā vuddhim virūṭhim vepullaṁ āpajjanti, evamevaṁ kho Bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlaṁ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya pañc' indriyāni bhāvento paňc' indriyāni bahulīkaronto vuddhim virūṭhim vepullaṁ papuṇāti dhammesu.

18. Kathań ca Bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlam nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya pañc' indriyāni bhāvento pañc' indriyāni bahulīkaronto vuddhim virūlhim vepullam pāpunāti dhammesu? Idha Bhikkhave bhikkhu saddhindriyam bhāveti vivekanissitam virāganissitam nirodhanissitam vossaggaparināmim, viriyindriyam bhāveti . . . pe . . . satindriyam bhāveti, samādhindriyam bhāveti, pañāindriyam bhāveti vivekanissitam virāganissitam nirodhanissitam vossaggaparināmim. Saddhindriyassa pañca vivekā pañca virāgā pañca nirodhā pañca vossaggā dvādasa nissayā . . . pe . . . satindriyassa pañca vivekā pañca nirodhā pañca vossaggā dvādasa nissayā . . . pe . . . satindriyassa pañca vivekā pañca virāgā pañca nirodhā pañca vossaggā dvādasa nissayā.

14. Saddhindriyassa katame pañca vivekā? Vikkhambhanaviveko tadangaviveko samucchedaviveko paṭippassaddhiviveko nissaraṇaviveko. Vikkhambhanaviveko ca nīvaraṇānam paṭhamajjhānam bhāvayato, tadangaviveko ca diṭṭhigatānam nibbedhabhāgiyam samādhim bhāvayato, samucchedaviveko ca lokuttaram khayagāmimaggam bhāvayato, paṭippassaddhiviveko ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇaviveko ca nirodho nibbānam. Saddhindriyassa ime pañca vivekā.

¹ S. S₂. M. insert me after ye keci.

Imesu pañcasu vivekesu chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittam c'assa svādhitṭhitam . . . pe . . . Saddhindriyassa ime pañca vivekā pañca virāgā pañca nirodhā pañca vossaggā dvādasa nissayā. Viriyindriyassa . . . pe . . . satindriyassa samādhindriyassa paññindriyassa katame pañca vivekā? Vikkhambhanaviveko tadangaviveko samucchedaviveko paṭippassaddhiviveko nissaraṇaviveko . . . pe . . . Paññindriyassa ime pañca vivekā pañca virāgā pañca nirodhā pañca vossaggā dvādasa nissayā ti.

Vivekakathā niţţhitä.

$\Pi\Pi$

V. Paññāvagge cariyākathā

1. 'Cariyā' ti. Aṭṭha cariyāyo: iriyāpathacariyā āyatanacariyā saticariyā samādhicariyā ñāṇacariyā maggacariyā patticariyā lokatthacariyā.¹

'Iriyāpathacariyā'ti. Catūsu iriyāpathesu. 'Āyatanacariyā 'ti. Chasu ajjhattikabāhiresu āyatanesu. 'Sati-Catūsu satipatthānesu. 'Samādhicariyā' ti. cariyā' ti. Catūsu jhānesu. 'Nāņacariyā' ti. Catūsu ariyasaccesu. 'Maggacariyā' ti. Catūsu ariyamaggesu. 'Patticariyā' ti. Catūsu sāmañnaphalesu. 'Lokatthacariya' ti. Tathāgatesu Arahantesu Sammāsambuddhesu padeso² Paccekabuddhesu padeso³ sāvakesu. Iriyāpathacariyā ca panidhisampannānam, āyatanacariyā ca indriyesu guttadvārānam, saticariyā ca appamādavihārīnam, samādhicariyā ca adhicittamanuyuttānani, nānacariyā ca buddhisampannānam, maggacariyā ca sammāpatipannānam, patticariyā ca adhigataphalānam, lokatthacariyā4 ca Tathāgatānam Arahantānam Sammāsambuddhānam padeso Paccekasambuddhānam, padeso sāvakānam. Imā attha cariyāyo.

2. Aparā pi aṭṭha cariyāyo: adhimuccanto saddhāya carati, pagganhanto viriyena carati, upaṭṭhāpento satiyā carati, avikhhepam karonto samādhinā carati, pajānanto paññāya⁶ carati, vijānanto viññāṇena⁷ carati, 'evam paṭipanno visesam adhigacchatīti' visesacariyāya carati, 'evam

¹ lokuttaracariyā, S. S₂.

² padese, M.; padesā, S. S₂.

⁸ S. S₂. omit.

⁴ lokattacariyā, S. S.

⁵ padeso, S. S₂.

⁶ pajānanto bodhancane, S.; pajānanto bodham cane, S₂., both omitting the next four words.

⁷ viññāṇacariyāya, M.

paṭipannassa kusalā dhammā āyāpentīti' āyatanacariyāya carati. Imā aṭṭha cariyāyo.

3. Aparā pi attha cariyāyo: dassanacariyā ca sammāditthiyā, abhiropanacariyā ca sammāsankappassa, pariggahacariyā ca sammāvācāya, samutthānacariyā ca sammākammantassa, vodānacariyā ca sammā-ājīvassa, paggahacariyā ca sammāvāyāmassa, upatthānacariyā ca sammāsatiyā, avikkhepacariyā ca sammāsamādhissa. Imā attha cariyāyo ti.

Cariyākathā samattā.

III

VI. PAÑÑĀVAGGE PĀŢIHĀRIYAKATHĀ

1. Tīņ' imāni Bhikkhave pāṭihāriyāni. Katamāni tīṇi? Iddhipāṭihāriyam ādesanāpāṭihāriyam anusāsanīpāṭihāriyam. 1

Katamañ ca Bhikkhave iddhipāṭihāriyaṁ? Idha Bhikkhave ekacco anekaviditaṁ iddhividhaṁ paccanubhoti: eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhā pi hutvā eko hoti; āvibhāvaṁ tirobhāvaṁ . pe . . . yāva Brahmalokā pi kāyena vasaṁ vatteti. Idaṁ vuccati Bhikkhave iddhipāṭihāriyaṁ.

2. Katamañ ca Bhikkhave ādesanāpāṭihāriyam? Idha Bhikkhave ekacco nimittena ādisati2 'evam pi te mano, ittham pi te mano, iti pi te cittan' ti. So bahuñ ce pi ādisati, tath' eva tam hoti no aññathā. Idha pana Bhikkhave ekacco na h'eva⁸ kho nimittena adisati, api ca kho manussānam vā amanussānam vā devānam vā saddam sutvā ādisati 'evam pi te mano, ittham pi te mano, iti pi te cittan' ti. So bahuñ ce pi ādisati, tath 'eva tam hoti no aññatha. Idha pana Bhikkhave ekacco na h'eva kho nimittena ādisati, na pi manussānam vā amanussānam vā devānam vā saddam sutvā ādisati; api ca kho vitakkavato vicārayato vitakkavicārasaddam 4 sutvā ādisati 'evam pi te mano, ittham pi te mano, iti pi te cittan' ti. So bahuñ ce pi ādisati, tath' eva tam hoti no aññathā. Idha pana Bhikkhave ekacco na h'eva kho nimittena ādisati, na pi manussānam vā amanussānam vā devānam vā saddam sutvā ādisati, na vitakkayato vicārayato vitakkavicārasad-

¹ anusāsanā°, S.; anusāsana°, S₂.

² ādissati, S. M. ³ na so ca kho, S. S₂.

 $^{^4}$ vitakkavippāra°, M.; vitakkavitthāra°, S.; vitakkavipphāra°, $\mathrm{S}_2.$

damī sutvā ādisati; api ca kho avitakkam avicāram samādhim samāpannassa cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti 'yathā imassa bhoto manosankhārā paṇihitā, tathā imassa cittassa anantarā; amukam nāma vitakkam vitakessatīti.' So bahun ce pi ādisati, tath' eva tam hoti no annathā. Idam vuccati Bhikkhave ādesanāpāṭihāriyam.

- 3. Katamañ ca Bhikkhave anusāsanīpāṭihāriyam? Idha pana Bhikkhave ekacco evam anusāsati 'evam vitakketha, mā evam vitakkayittha; evam manasi karotha, mā evam manasā karittha⁵; idam pajahatha, idam upasampajja viharathāti.' Idam vuccati Bhikkhave anusāsanīpāṭihāriyam. Imāni kho Bhikkhave tīṇi pāṭihāriyāni.
- 4. 'Nekkhammam ijjhatīti' iddhi, 'kāmacchandam paṭiharatīti' pāṭihāriyam; 'ye tena nekkhammena samannāgatā, sabbe te visuddhicittā anāvilasankappā' ti ādesanāpāṭihāriyam; 'tam kho pana nekkhammam evam āsevitabbam evam bhāvetabbam evam bahulīkātabbam evam tadanudhammatāsati upaṭṭhāpetabbā' ti anusāsanīpāṭihāriyam.

'Abyāpādo ijjhatīti' iddhi, 'byāpādam patiharatīti' pāṭihāriyam; 'ye tena abyāpādena samannāgatā, sabbe te visuddhicittā anāvilasankappā' ti ādesanāpāṭihāriyam; 'so kho pana abyāpādo evam āsevitabbo evam bhāvetabbo evam bahulīkātabbo evam tadanudhammatāsati upaṭṭhāpetabbā' ti anusāsanīpāṭihāriyam.

'Ālokasaññā ijjhatīti' iddhi, 'thīnamiddham paṭiharatīti' pāṭihāriyam; 'ye tāya ālokasaññāya samannāgatā, sabbe te visuddhicittā anāvilasankappā' ti ādesanāpāṭihāriyam; 'sā kho pana ālokasaññā evam āsevitabbā evam bhāvetabbā evam bahulīkātabbā evam tadanudhammatāsati upaṭṭhāpetabbā' ti anusāsanīpāṭihāriyam.

'Avikkhepo ijjhatīti' iddhi, 'uddhaccam patiharatīti' pāṭihāriyam; 'ye tena avikkhepena samannāgatā, sabbe te

¹ vitakkavipphāra°, M.; vitakkavicāra°, S. S₂.

² yathā, M. S₂.; yasathā, S.

³ amunnāma, K. ⁴ vitakkayissatīti, M. S. S₂.

⁵ manasākattha, M.; manasikārotam, S. S₂.

visuddhicittā anāvilasankappā' ti ādesanāpāṭihāriyam'; 'so kho pana avikkhepo evam āsevitabbo evam bhāvetabbo evam bahulīkātabbo evam tadanudhammatāsati upaṭṭhāpetabbā' ti anusāsanīpāṭihāriyam . . . pe . . .

'Arahattamaggo ijjhatīti' iddhi, 'sabbakilese patiharatīti' pāṭihāriyam; 'ye tena Arahattamaggena samannāgatā, sabbe te visuddhicittā anāvilasankappā' ti ādesanāpāṭihāriyam; 'so kho pana Arahattamaggo evam āsevitabbo evam bhāvetabbo evam bahulīkātabbo evam tadanudhammatāsati upaṭṭhāpetabbā' ti anusāsanīpāṭihāriyam.

'Nekkhammam ijjhatīti' iddhi, kāmacchandam paṭiharatīti' pāṭihāriyam; yā ca iddhi yañ ca pāṭihāriyam, idam vuccati iddhipāṭihāriyam. 'Abyāpādo ijjhatīti' iddhi, 'byāpādam paṭiharatīti' pāṭihāriyam, yā ca iddhi yañ ca pāṭihāriyam, idam vuccati iddhipāṭihāriyam. 'Ālokasaññā ijjhātīti' iddhi, 'thīnamiddham paṭiharatīti' pāṭihāriyam . . . pe . . . 'Arahattamaggo ijjhatīti' iddhi, sabbakilese paṭiharatīti' pāṭihāriyam; yā ca iddhi yañ ca pāṭihāriyam, idam vuccati iddhipāṭihāriyan' ti.

Pātihāriyakathā nitthitā.

III

VII. PAÑÑĀVAGGE SAMASĪSAKATHĀ

1. Sabbadhammanam sammāsamucchede nirodhe ca anupatthānatāpaññā samasīsatthe ñāṇaṁ.

'Sabbadhammānan' ti. Pañcakkhandhā, dvādas' āyatanāni, aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo; kusalā dhammā, akusalā dhammā, abyākatā dhammā; kāmāvacarā dhammā, rūpāvacarā dhammā, arūpāvacarā dhammā, apariyāpannā dhammā.

- 'Sammāsamucchede' ti. Nekkhammena kāmacchandam sammā samucchindati, abyāpādena byāpādam sammā samucchindati, ālokasaññāya thīnamiddham sammā samucchindati, avikkhepena uddhaccam sammā samucchindati, dhammavavatthānena vicikiccham sammā samucchindati, nāņena avijjam sammā samucchindati, pāmojjena aratim sammā samucchindati, pathamajjhānena nīvaraņe sammā samucchindati...pe . . . Arahattamaggena sabbakilese sammā samucchindati.
- 2. 'Nirodhe' ti. Nekkhammena kāmacchandam nirodheti, abyāpādena byāpādam nirodheti, ālokasaññāya thīnamiddham nirodheti, avikkhepena uddhaccam nirodheti, dhammavavatthānena vicikiccham nirodheti, ñānena avijjam nirodheti, pāmojjena aratim nirodheti, paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇe nirodheti...pe . . . Arahattamaggena sabbakilese nirodheti.
- 'Anupaṭṭhānatā' ti. Nekkhammam paṭiladdhassa kā-macchando na upaṭṭhāti, abyāpādam paṭiladdhassa byā-pādo na upaṭṭhāti, ālokasaññam paṭiladdhassa thīnamid-dham na upaṭṭhāti, avikkhepam paṭiladdhassa uddhaccam na upaṭṭhāti, dhammavavaṭṭhānam paṭiladdhassa vicikicchā na upaṭṭhāti, ñāṇam paṭiladdhassa avijjā na upaṭṭhāti, pāmojjam paṭiladdhassa arati na upaṭṭhāti, paṭhamajjhānam

patiladdhassa nīvaraṇā na upaṭṭhanti . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggam paṭiladdhassa sabbakilesā na upaṭṭhanti.

3. 'Saman' ti. Kāmacchandassa pahīnattā nekkhammam samam, byāpādassa pahīnattā abyāpādo samam, thīnamiddhassa pahīnattā ālokasaññā samam, uddhaccassa pahīnattā avikkhepo samam, vicikicchāya pahīnattā dhammavavatthānam samam, avijjāya pahīnattā ñāṇam samam, aratiyā pahīnattā pāmojjam samam, nīvaraṇānam pahīnattā paṭhamajjhānam samam . . . pe . . . sabbakilesānam pahīnattā Arahattamaggo samam.

'Sīsan' ti. Terasa sīsāni: palibodhasīsañ ca taṇhā, vinibandhasīsañ¹ ca māno, parāmāsasīsañ ca diṭṭhi, vikkepasīsañ ca uddhaccam, kilesasīsañ ca avijjā; adhimokkhasīsañ ca saddhā, paggahasīsañ ca viriyam, upaṭṭhānasīsañ ca sati, avikkhepasīsañ ca samādhi, dassanasīsañ ca paññā; pavattasīsañ ca jīvitindriyam, gocarasīsañ ca vimokkho, sankhārasīsañ ca nirodho ti.

Samasīsakathā nitthitā.

¹ bandhanasīsañ ca, K.

III

VIII. PAÑÑĀVAGGE SATIPAŢŢHĀNAKATHĀ

- 1. Cattāro 'me Bhikkhave satipaṭṭhānā. Katame cattāro ? Idha Bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati, ātāpī sampajāno satimā viññeyya loke abhijjhādomanassam; vedanāsu . . . pe . . . citte, dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati, ātāpī sampajāno satimā viññeyya loke abhijjhādomanassam. Ime kho Bhikkhave cattāro satipaṭṭhānā.
- 2. Katham kāye kāyānupassī viharati? Idh' ekacco pathavīkāyam aniccato anupassati no niccato, dukkhato anupassati no sukhato, anattato anupassati no attato; nibbindati no nandati, virajjati no rajjati, nirodheti no samudeti, patinissajjati no ādiyati; aniccato anupassanto niccasaññam pajahati, dukkhato anupassanto sukhasaññam pajahati, anattato anupassanto attasaññam pajahati; nibbindanto nandim pajahati, virajjanto rāgam pajahati, nirodhento samudayam pajahati, patinissajjanto ādānam pajahati. Imehi sattah' ākārehi kāyam anupassati. Kāyo upatṭhānam no sati, sati upaṭṭhānam c'eva sati ca; tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena tam kāyam anupassatīti. Tena vuccati—kāye kāyānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā.

'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā: tattha jātānam dhammānam anativattanatthena bhāvanā, indriyānam ekarasatthena bhāvanā, tadupagaviriyavāhanatthena bhāvanā, āsevanatthena bhāvanā.

Idh' ekacco āpokāyam tejokāyam vāyokāyam kesakāyam lomakāyam chavikāyam cammakāyam mamsakāyam rudhirakāyam nahārukāyam atthikāyam atthimiñjakāyam aniceato anupassati no niceato, dukkhato anupassati no

¹ K. omits rudhirakāyam.

sukhato, anattato anupassati no attato; nibbindati no nandati, virajjati no rajjati, nirodheti no samudeti, paṭinissajjati no ādiyati; aniccato anupassanto niccasaññaṁ pajahati, dukkhato anupassanto sukhasaññaṁ pajahati, anattato anupassanto attasaññaṁ pajahati; nibbindanto nandiṁ pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṁ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṁ pajahati, paṭinissajjanto ādānaṁ pajahati. Imehi sattah' ākārehi kāyaṁ anupassati. Kāyo upaṭṭhānaṁ no sati, sati upaṭṭhānaṁ c'eva sati ca; tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṁ kāyaṁ anupassatīti. Tena vuccati—kāye kāyānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā. Bhāvanā ti. Catasso bhāvanā... pe... āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā... pe.... Evaṁ kāye kāyānupassī viharati.

3. Katham vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati? Idh' ekacco sukham vedanam aniccato anupassati no niccato ...pe...paṭinissajjati no ādiyati; aniccato anupassanto niccasaññam pajahati...pe...paṭinissajjanto ādānam pajahati. Imehi sattah' ākārehi vedanam anupassati. Vedanā upaṭṭhānam no satī, sati upaṭṭhānam c'eva satī ca; tāya satiyā tena ñānena tam vedanam anupassatītī. Tena vuccati—vedanāsu vedanānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā.

'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā...pe...āsevanaṭthena bhāvanā. Idh' ekacco dukkham vedanam...pe...adukhamasukham vedanam, cakkhusamphassajam vedanam, sotasamphassajam vedanam ghānasamphassajam vedanam...pe...paṭinissajjanto ādānam pajahati.Imehi sattah' ākārehi vedanam anupassatī. Vedanā upaṭṭhānam no sati, sati upaṭṭhānam c'eva sati ca; tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena tam vedanam anupassatīti. Tena vuccati—vedanāsu vedanānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā. 'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā...pe...āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā...pe... Evam vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati.

4. Katham citte cittānupassī viharati? Idh' ekacco sarāgam cittam aniccato anupassati no niccato . . pe . . . patinissajjati no ādiyati; aniccato anupassanto niccasañnam pajahati . . . pe . . . patinissajjanto ādānam

Imehi sattah' ākārehi cittam anupassati. pajahati. Cittam upațțhānam no sati, sati upațțhānam c'eva sati ca; tāya satiyā tena ñāņena tam cittam anupassatīti. Tena vuccati-citte cittanupassana satipatthanabhavana. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatthena 'Bhāvanā' ti. bhāvanā . . . pe. . . . Idh' ekacco vītarāgam cittam, sadosam cittam, vītadosam cittam, samoham cittam, vītamoham cittam, sankhittam cittam, vikkhittam cittam, mahaggatam cittam, amahaggatam cittam, sa-uttaram cittam, anuttaram cittam, samāhitam cittam, asamāhitam cittam, vimuttam cittam, avimuttam cittam, cakkhuviññāṇam, sotaviññāṇam, ghānaviññāṇam, jivhāviññāṇam, kāyaviñnānam, manoviñnānam aniccato anupassati no niccato . . . pe . . . patinissajjati no ādiyati; aniccato anupassanto niccasaññam pajahati . . . pe . . . paţinissajjanto ādānam pajahati. Imehi sattah' ākārehi cittam anupassati. Cittam upatthānam no sati, sati upatthānam c'eva sati ca; tāya satiyā tena ñāņena tam cittam anu-Tena vuccati-citte cittānupassanā satipatthānapassatīti. 'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . Evam citte cittānupassī vihaäsevanatthena bhāvanā. rati.

5. Katham dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati? Idh' ekacco thapetvā kāyam¹ thapetvā vedanam thapetvā cittam tadavasese dhamme aniccato anupassati no niccato, dukkhato anupassati no sukhato, anattato anupassati no attato; nibbindati no nandati, virajjati no rajjati, nirodheti no samudeti, paṭinissajjati no ādiyati; aniccato anupassanto niccasaññam pajahati, dukkhato anupassanto sukhasaññam pajahati, anattato anupassanto attasaññam pajahati; nibbindanto nandim pajahati, virajjanto rāgam pajahati, nirodhento samudayam pajahati, paṭinissajjanto ādānam pajahati. Imehi sattah' ākārehi dhamme anupassati. Dhammā upaṭṭhānam no sati, sati upaṭṭhānam c'eva sati ca; tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena te dhamme anupassatīti. Tena vuccati—dhammesu dhammānupassanā satipaṭṭhāna-

¹ S. S₂. M. omit thapetvā kāyam.

bhāvanā. 'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā: tattha jātānam dhammānam anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, indriyānam ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagaviriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā...pe.... Evam dhammesu dhammānupassī viharatīti.

Satipatthanakatha nitthitä.

III

IX. PAÑÑĀVAGGE VIPASSANĀKATHĀ

- 1. Evan me sutam. Ekam samayam Bhagaya Savatthiyan viharati Jetavane Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhu āmantesi 'Bhikhhavo' ti. 'Bhaddante' ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccasosum. Bhagavā etad avoca. 'So¹ vata Bhikkhave bhikkhu kañci² saṅkhāraṁ niceato samanupassanto anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato bhavissatīti' n'etam thānam vijjati, 'anulomikāya khantiyā asamannāgato sammattaniyāmam okkamissatīti 'n'etam thānam vijjati, 'sammattaniyāmam anokkamamāno sotāpattiphalam vā sakadāgāmiphalam vā anāgāmiphalam vā Arahattaphalam vā sacchikarissatīti' n'etam thānam vijjati. 'So vata Bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbasankhare aniccato samanupassanto anulomikāva khantivā samannāgato bhavissatīti' thānam etam vijjati, 'anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato sammattaniyāmam okkamissatīti 'thānam etam vijjati, 'sammattaniyāmam okkamamāno sotāpattiphalam vā sakadāgāmiphalam vā anāgāmiphalam vā Arahattaphalam vā sacchikarissatīti' thānam etam vijjati.
- 2. 'So vata Bhikkhave bhikkhu kañci sankhāram sukhato samanupassanto anulomikāya khantiyā sammannāgato bhavissatīti' n'etam thānam vijjati, 'anulomikāya khantiyā asamannāgato sammattaniyāmam okkamissatīti' n'etam thānam vijjati, 'sammattaniyāmam anokkamamāno sotāpattiphalam vā sakadāgāmiphalam vā anāgāmiphalam vā Arahattaphalam vā sacchikarissatīti' n'etam thānam vij-

¹ K. begins Sāvatthiparipuṇṇanidānam . . . pe . . . 'So vata Bhikkhave,' etc.

² Kiñci, S. S₂. M.

- jati. 'So vata Bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbasankhäre dukkhato samanupassanto anulomikäya khantiyä samannägato bhavissatīti' thänam etam vijjati, 'anulomikäya khantiyä samannägato sammattaniyämam okkamissatīti' thänam etam vijjati, 'sammattaniyämam okkamamäno sotäpattiphalam vä sakadägämiphalam vä anägämiphalam vä Arahattaphalam vä sacchikarissatīti' thänam etam vijjati.
- 3. 'So vata Bhikkhave bhikkhu kañei dhammam attato samanupassanto anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato bhavissatīti' n'etam thānam vijjati, 'anulomikāya khantiyā asamannāgato sammattaniyāmam okkamissatīti' n'etam thānam vijjati, 'sammattaniyāmam anokkamamāno sotāpattiphalam vā sakadāgāmiphalam vā anāgāmiphalam vā Arahattaphalam vā sacchikarissatīti' n'etam thānam vijjati. 'So vata Bhikkhave bhikkhu kañei dhammam anattato samanupassanto anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato bhavissatīti' thānam etam vijjati, 'anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato sammattaniyāmam okkamissatīti' thānam etam vijjati, 'sammattaniyāmam okkamamāno sotāpattiphalam vā sakadāgāmiphalam vā anāgāmiphalam vā Arahattaphalam vā sacchikarissatīti' thānam etam vijjati.
- 4. 'So vata Bhikkhave bhikkhu nibbānam dukkhato samanupassanto anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato bhavissatīti' n'etam thānam vijjati, 'anulomikāya khantiyā asamannāgato sammattaniyāmam okkamissatīti 'n'etam thānam vijjati, 'sammattaniyāmam anokkamamāno sotāpattiphalam vā sakadāgāmiphalam vā anāgāmiphalam vā Arahattaphalam vā sacchikarissatīti' n'etam thānam vij-'So vata Bhikkhave bhikkhu nibbanam sukhato anulomikāya khantivā samanupassanto samannāgato bhavissatīti 'thānam etam vijjati, 'anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato sammattaniyāmam okkamissatīti 'thānam etam vijjati, 'sammattaniyāmam okkamamāno sotāpattiphalam vā sakadāgāmiphalam vā anāgāmiphalam vā sacchikarissatīti ' thānam etam Arahattaphalam vä vijjati.

5. Katih' ākārehi anulomikam khantim paṭilabhati? Katih' ākārehi sammattaniyāmam okkamati? Cattārīsāya ākārehi anulomikam khantim paṭilabhati, cattārīsāya ākārehi sammattaniyāmam okkamati.

Katamehi cattārīsāya ākārehi anulomikam khantim paṭilabhati? Katamehi cattārīsāya ākārehi sammattani-yāmam okkamati?

Pañcakkhandhe aniccato dukkhato rogato gaṇḍato sallato aghato ābādhato parato palokato ītito upaddavato bhayato upasaggato calato pabhaigato adhuvato atāṇato aleṇato asaraṇato rittato tucchato suññato anattato ādīnavato vipariṇāmadhammato asārakato aghamūlato vadhakato vibhavato sāsavato saṅkhatato mārāmisato jātidhammato jarādhammato byādhidhammato maraṇadhammato sokadhammato paridevadhammato upāyāsadhammato saṅkilesikadhammato.

Pañcakkhandhe aniccato passanto anulomikam khantim pațilabhati, : pancannam khandhanam nirodho niccam nibbānan' ti passanto sammattaniyamam okkamati: pañcakkhandhe dukkhato passanto anulomikam khantim patilabhati, 'pañcannam khandhanam nirodho sukham nibbānan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmam okkamati; pañcakkhandhe rogato passanto anulomikam khantim patilabhati, 'pañcannam khandhānam nirodho ārogyam nibbānan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmam okkamati: pañcakkhandhe gandato passanto anulomikam khantim patilabhati, 'pañcannam khandhānam nirodho agandam' nibbānan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmam okkamati: pañcakkhandhe sallato passanto anulomikam khantim patilabhati, 'pañcannam khandhānam nirodho nisallam nibbānan' ti passanto sammattanivāmam okkamati: pancakkhandhe aghato passanto anulomikam khantim pațilabhati, 'pancannam khandhanam nirodho anagho ti passanto sammattaniyāmam okkamati; nibbānan ' pañcakkhandhe ābādhato passanto anulomikam khantim patilabhati, 'pañcannam khandhānam nirodho anābādho

¹ nigando, K., with agandam as v.l.

nibbānan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmam okkamati; pañcakkhandhe parato passanto anulomikam khantim patilabhati, 'pancannam khandhanam nirodho aparapaccayam nibbānan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmam okkamati: pañcakkhandhe palokato passanto anulomikam khantim patilabhati, 'pañcannam khandhanam nirodho apalokadhammo nibbānan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmam okkamati; pancakkhandhe ītito passanto anulomikam khantim pațilabhati, 'pancannam khandhanam nirodho anītikam nibbānan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmam okkamati; pancakkhandhe upaddavato passanto anulomikam khantim patilabhati, 'pancannam khandhanam nirodho anupaddavam nibbanan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmam okkamati; pancakkhandhe bhayato passanto anulomikam khantim patilabhati, 'pancannam khandhānam nirodho abhayam nibbānan ' ti passanto sammattaniyamam okkamati; pancakkhandhe upasaggato passanto anulomikam khantim patilabhati, 'pancannam khandhānam nirodho anupasaggam nibbānan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmam okkamati; pancakkhandhe calato passanto anulomikam khantim patilabhati, 'pancannam khandhanam nirodho acalam nibbanan' ti passanto sammattanivāmam okkamati; pancakkhande pabhangato passanto anulomikam khantim patilabhati, 'pancannam khandhanam nirodho apabhaigam nibbanan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmam okkamati; pancakkhandhe adhuvato passanto anulomikam khantim patilabhati, 'pancannam khandhanam nirodho dhuvam nibbanan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmam okkamati; pancakkhandhe atānato passanto anulomikam khantini patilabhati, 'pancannam khandhānam nirodho tānam nibbānan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmam okkamati; pancakkhandhe alenato passanto anulomikam khantim patilabhati, 'pancannam khandhānam nirodho lenam nibbānan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmam okkamati; pancakkhandhe asaranato passanto anulomikam khantim patilabhati, 'pancannam khandhānam nirodho saraṇam nibbānan' ti passanto sammattaniyamam okkamati; pancakkhandhe rittato passanto

anulomikam khantim patilabhati, 'pancannam khandhānam nirodho arittam nibbānan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmam okkamati; pancakkhandhe tucchato passanto anulomikam khantim paţilabhati, 'pancannam khandhānam nirodho atuccham nibbānan' ti passanto sammattaniyamam okkamati; pancakkhandhe sunnato passanto anulomikani khantim patilabhati, 'pancannam dhānam nirodho paramasuñnam nibbānan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmam okkamati; pancakkhandhe anattato passanto anulomikam khantim patilabhati, 'pancannam khandhanam nirodho paramattham¹ nibbanan, ti passanto sammattaniyāmam okkamati; pancakkhandhe adīnavato passanto anulomikam khantim patilabhati, 'pancannam khandhānam nirodho anādīnavam nibbānan' ti passanto sammattaniyamam okkamati; pancakkhandhe viparinamadhammato passanto anulomikam khantim patilabhati, 'pañcannam khandhānam nirodho aviparināmadhammam nibbanan' ti passanto sammattaniyamam okkamati; pañcakkhandhe asārakato passanto anulomikam khantim patilabhati, 'pancannam khandhanam nirodho sāram nibbānan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmam okkamati; pancakkhandhe aghamulato passanto anulomikam khantim patilabhati, pancannam khandhanam nirodho anaghamulam nibbanan' ti passanto sammattaniyamam okkamati; pancakkhandhe vadhakato passanto anulomikam khantim patilabhati, 'pancannam khandhanam nirodho avadhakam nibbanan 'ti passanto sammattaniyamam okkamati; pancakkhandhe vibhavato passanto anulomikam khantim patilabhati, 'pancannam khandhanam nirodho avibhavam nibbanan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmam okkamati; pancakkhandhe sasavato passanto anulomikam khantim patilabhati, 'pañcannam khandhānam nirodho anāsavan nibbānan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmam okkamati; pancakkhandhe saikhatato passanto anulomikani khantim patilabhati, 'pañcannam khandhānam nirodho asankhatam nibbānan' ti passanto samm-

¹ paramattam, M.; parāmaṭṭham, K.

attaniyāmam okkamati; pancakkhandhe mārāmisato passanto anulomikam khantim patilabhati, 'pancannam khandhānam nirodho nirāmisam nibbānan 'ti passanto sammattaniyamam okkamati; pancakkhandhe jatidhammato passanto anulomikam khantim patilabhati, 'pañcannam khandhānam nirodho ajātam nibbānan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmam okkamati; pañcakkhandhe jarādhammato passanto anulomikam khantim patilabhati, 'pancannam khandhanam nirodho ajaram nibbanan' ti passanto sammattaniyamam okkamati; pañcakkhandhe byādhidhammato passanto anulomikam khantim patilabhati, 'pancannam khandhanam nirodho abyadhi¹ nibbanan ' ti passanto sammattaniyamam okkamati; pancakkhandhe maranadhammato passanto anulomikam khantim patilabhati, pancannam khandhanam nirodho amatam nibbanan' ti passanto sammattaniyamam okkamati; pancakkhandhe sokadhammato passanto anulomikam khantim patilabhati, 'pancannam khandhanam nirodho asokam nibbanan' ti passanto sammattaniyaman okkamati; pancakkhandhe paridevadhammato passanto anulomikam khantim patilabhati, 'pancannam khandhanam nirodho aparidevam nibbanan' ti passanto sammattaniyamam okkamati; pancakkhandhe upāvāsadhammato passanto anulomikam khantim patilabhati, 'pancannam khandhanam nirodho anupayasam nibbānan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmam okkamati; pañcakkhandhe saikilesikadhammato passanto anulomikam khantim patilabhati, 'pancannam khandhanam nirodho asankilittham nibbanan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmam okkamati.

6. 'Aniccato' ti: aniccānupassanā. 'Dukkhato' ti: dukkhānupassanā. 'Rogato' ti: dukkhānupassanā. 'Gandato' ti: dukkhānupassanā. 'Sallato' ti: dukkhānupassanā. 'Abādhato' ti: dukkhānupassanā. 'Abādhato' ti: dukkhānupassanā. 'Parato' ti: anattānupassanā. 'Palokato' ti: anattānupassanā. 'Iito' ti: dukkhānupassanā. 'Upadavvato' ti: dukkhānupassanā. 'Bhayato' ti: dukh

¹ abyādhidhammam, K.

'Upasaggato' ti: dukkhānupassanā. khānupassanā. 'Calato' ti: aniceanupassana. 'Pabhangato' ti: aniceanu-'Adhuvato' ti: aniccānupassanā. 'Atānato' ti: dukkhānupassanā. 'Aleņato' ti: dukkhānupassanā. 'Asaranato' ti: dukkhānupassanā. 'Rittato' ti: dukkhānupassanā. 'Tuechato' ti: anattānupassanā. 'Anattato' ti: anattānuñato' ti: anattānupassanā. passanā. 'Adīnavato' ti: dukkhānupassanā. nāmadhammato' ti: aniccānupassanā. 'Asārakato' ti: 'Aghamūlato' ti: anattānupassanā. dukkhānupassanā. 'Vadhakato' ti: dukkhānupassanā. 'Vibhavato' ti: 'Sāsavato' ti: dukkhānupassanā. aniccānupassanā. 'Sankhatato' ti: aniccanupassana. 'Maramisato' ti: dukkhānupassanā. 'Jātidhammato' ti: dukkhānupassanā. 'Byadhidham-'Jarādhammato' ti: dukkhānupassanā. mato' ti: dukkhānupassanā. 'Maranadhammato' ti: aniccanupassana. 'Sokadhammato' ti: dukkhānupassanā. 'Paridevadhammato' ti: dukkhānupassanā. 'Upāvāsadukkhānupassanā. · Sankilesikadhamdhammato' ti: *mato ' ti : dukkhānupassanā.

Imehi cattārīsāya ākārehi anulomikam khantim paţilabhati, imehi cattārīsāya ākārehi sammattaniyāmam okkamati.

Imehi cattārīsāya ākārehi anulomikam khantim patilabhantassa imehi cattārīsāya ākārehi sammattaniyāmam okkamantassa kati aniccānupassanā, kati dukkhānupassanā, kati anattānupassanā?

Pañcavīsati anattānupassanā paññāsam aniccānupassanā Satam pañcavīsatin c'eva yāni dukkhe pavuccare ti.

Vipassanākathā niţthitā.

III

X. PAÑÑĀVAGGE MÄTIKAKATHĀ

1. Nicchāto muccatīti vimokkho,¹ vijjāvimutti, adhisīlam adhicittam adhipaññā, passaddhi, ñāṇam, dassanam, visuddhi,² nekkhammam, nissaraṇam, paviveko, vossaggo, cariyā, jhānavimokkho, bhāvanā, adhitthānam, jīvitam.

'Nicchāto' ti. Nekkhammena kāmacchandato nicchāto, abyāpādena byāpādato nicchāto...pe... paṭhamaj-jhānena nīvaraṇehi nicchāto...pe... Arahattamag-gena sabbakilesehi nicchāto muccati.³

'Vimokkho' ti.3 'Nekhammena kāmacchandato muccatīti' vimokkho, 'abyāpādena byāpādato muccatīti' vimokkho...pe... 'paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇehi muccatīti' vimokkho...pe... 'Arahattamaggena sabbakilesehi muccatīti' vimokkho.

'Vijjāvimuttīti.' 'Nekhammam vijjatīti' vijjā, 'kāmacchandato muccatīti' vimutti, 'vijjanto muccatī muccanto vijjatīti' vijjāvimutti; 'abyāpādo vijjatīti' vijjā, 'byāpādato muccatīti' vimutti, 'vijjanto muccatī muccanto vijjatīti' vijjāvimutti . . . pe . . 'Arahattamaggo vijjatīti' vijjā, 'sabbakilesehi muccatīti' vimutti, 'vijjanto muccatī muccanto vijjatīti' vijjāvimutti.

2. 'Adhisīlam adhicittam adhipaññā' ti. Nekhammena kāmacchandam samvaratthena sīlavisuddhi, avikhhepatthena cittavisuddhi, dassanatthena ditthivisuddhi. Yo tattha samvarattho, ayam adhisīlasikkhā; yo tattha avikkhepattho, ayam adhicittasikkhā; yo tattha dassanattho,

¹ nicchāto mokkho vimokkho, M.; niccato vimuttīti vimokkho, S. S₂., and K. as v.l. from text.

² suddhi, K.

³ sabbakilesehi nicchāto. 'Mokkho vimokkho' ti, M.

ayam adhipaññāsikkhā. Abyāpādena byāpādam samvaratthena sīlavisuddhi...pe.... Arahattamaggena sabbakilese samvaratthena sīlavisuddhi, avikkhepatthena cittavisuddhi, dassanatthena ditthivisuddhi. Yo tattha samvarattho, ayam adhisīlasikkhā; yo tattha avikkhepattho, ayam adhicittasikkhā; yo tattha dassanattho, ayam adhipaññāsikkhā.

3. 'Passaddhīti.' Nekhammena kāmacchandam paṭippassambheti, abyāpādena byāpādam paṭippassambheti . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggena sabbakilese paṭippassambheti.

'Ñāṇan'ti. Kāmacchandassa pahīnattā nekkhammam nātaṭṭhena nāṇam, byāpādassa pahīnattā abyāpādo nātaṭṭhena nāṇam . . . pe . . . sabbakilesānam pahīnattā Arahattamaggo nātaṭṭhena nāṇam.

'Dassanan' ti. Kāmacchandassa pahīnattā nekkhammam diṭṭhattā dassanam, byāpādassa pahīnattā abyāpādo diṭṭhattā dassanam. . . pe . . . sabbakilesānam pahīnattā Arahattamaggo diṭṭhattā dassanam.

'Visuddhīti.' Kāmacchandam pajahanto nekkhammena visujjhati, byāpādam pajahanto abyāpādena visujjhati... pe . . . sabbakilese pajahanto Arahattamaggena visujjhati.

4. 'Nekkhamman' ti. Kāmānan etam nissaraṇam, yadidam nekkhammam; rūpānam etam nissaraṇam, yadidam āruppam: yam kho pana kinci bhūtam sankhatam paticcasamuppannam nirodho tassa nekkhammam. Byāpādassa abyāpādo nekkhammam, thīnamiddhassa ālokasanīnā nekkhammam... pe ... sabbakilesānam Arahattamaggo nekkhammam.

'Nissaraṇan' ti. Kāmānam etam nissaraṇam, yadidam nekkhammam; rūpānam etam nissaraṇam, yadidam āruppam: yam kho pana kinci bhūtam sankhatam paṭiccasamuppannam nirodho tassa nissaraṇam. Kāmacchandassa nekkhammam nissaraṇam, byāpādassa abyāpādo nissaraṇam. . . . pe . . . sabbakilesānam Arahattamaggo nissaraṇam.

'Paviveko' ti. Kāmacchandassa nekkhammam pavi-

veko, byāpādassa abyāpādo paviveko...pe...sabbakilesānam Arahattamaggo paviveko.

'Vossaggo' ti. Nekkhammena kāmacchandam vossajjati, abyāpādena byāpādam vossajjati...pe... Arahattamaggena sabbakilese vossajjati.

'Cariyā' ti. Kāmacchandam pajahanto nekkhammena carati, byāpādam pajahanto abyāpādena carati...pe ... sabbakilese pajahanto Arhattamaggena carati.

'Jhānavimokkho' ti. 'Nekkhamman jhāyatīti' jhānan, 'kāmacchandam jhāpetīti' jhānam; 'jhāyanto muccatīti' jhānavimokkho, 'jhāpento muccatīti' jhānavimokkho; 'jhāyantīti dhammā jhāpentīti kilese jhāte ca jhāpe ca jānātīti' jhānavimokkho. 'Abyāpādo jhāyatīti' jhānan, 'byāpādam jhāpetīti' jhānam; 'āloksaññā jhāyatīti' jhānam, thīmamiddham jhāpetīti' jhānam...pe... 'Arahattamaggo'jhāyatīti' jhānam, 'sabbakilese jhāpetīti' jhānan; 'jhāyanto muccatīti' jhānavimokkho, 'jhāpento muccatīti' jhānavimokkho; 'jhāyantīti dhammā jhāpentīti kilese jhāte ca jhāpe ca jānātīti' jhānavimokkho.

5. 'Bhavana adhitthanam jīvitan' ti. 'Kamacchandam pajahanto nekkhammam bhāvetīti 'bhāvanāsampanno, ' nekkhammayasena cittam adhitthātīti ' adhitthānasampanno, 'sväyam evam bhavanasampanno adhitthanasampanno samam jīvati no visamam, sammā jīvati no miechā, visuddham jīvati no kilitthan'ti ājīvasampanno. Svāyam evam bhavanasampanno adhitthanasampanno ajivasampanno yan nad eya parisam upasankamati, yadi khattiyaparisam yadi brāhmanaparisam yadi gahapatiparisam yadi samanaparisam, visārado upasankamati amankubhūto. Tathā hi so bhāvanāsampanno adhiţ-Tam kissa hetu? thānasampanno ājīvasampanno. 'Byāpādam pajahanto abyāpādam bhāvetīti 'bhāvanāsampanno, 'thīnamiddham pajahanto ālokasaññam bhāvetīti 'bhāvanāsampanno, ' uddhaccam pajahanto avikkhepam bhāvetīti ' bhāvanāsampanno, vicikiccham pajahanto dhammavavatthanam bhavetīti' bhāvanāsampanno, 'avijjam pajahanto nānam bhā-

^{1 &#}x27;jāyatīti,' K. always.

vetīti 'bhāvanāsampanno, 'aratim pajahanto pāmojjani bhāvetīti 'bhāvanāsampanno, 'nīvaraņam pajahanto pathamajjhānam bhāvetīti 'bhāvanāsampanno . . . pe . . . 'sabbakilese pajahanto Arahattamaggam bhāvetīti bhāvanāsampanno, 'Arahattamaggavasena cittam adhitthātīti' adhitthanasampanno, 'svayam evam bhavanasampanno adhitthānasampanno samam jīvati no visamam, sammā jīvati no miechā, visuddham jīvati no kilitthan' ti ājīvasam-Svāyam evam bhāvanāsampanno adhitthānasampanno ajivasampanno yan nad eva parisam upasankamati, yadi khattiyaparisam yadi brāhmaņaparisam yadi gahapatisamaņaparisam, visārado upasankamati parisam vadi Tam kissa hetu? Tathā hi so bhāvanāamankubhūto. sampanno adhitthanasampanno ajivasampanno ti.

Mātikakathā niţţhitā.

Tatr' uddānam bhavati:

Nāṇam diṭṭhi ānāpānam¹ indriyam vimokkhapancamam gatikammam vipallāso maggo maṇḍo² ti te dasa, yuganadhasaccabojjhangā mettā virāgapancamā paṭisambhidā dhammacakkam lokuttarabalasunnato, pañnā iddhi abhisamayo viveko cariyapancamo ³ pāṭihāriyan ca samasīsan ca⁴ sati vipassanamātikā ti.⁵

Patisambhidāpakaraņam samattam.

¹ ditthi ca assam, S. S₂; ditthi ca assasam, K.

² mandena, K.; māno ti, S.; mano ti, S₂.

³ vivekam cariyena pañcamam, K.

 $^{^4}$ pātiharam samasīsi, M.; patisodasamasīti, S.; patisotasamasīti, S $_2$.

 $^{^5}$ Satipatthānā vipassanā, S.; satipatthānavipassanā mātikā ti, S $_2$; satipatthānam vipassanā mātikāya ca te dasāti, K.

INDICES

1

INDEX OF PROPER NAMES

(The references are to the volume and page.)

Akaniţţhā devā, i., 84 Anāthapiṇḍiko, ii., 1, 177, 286

Ākāsānañcāyatanūpagā devā, i., 84 Ānando, ii., 92, 177

Tsipatanam, ii., 147, 149, 159

Uttarā upasikā, ii., 212

Kakusandho Bodhisatto, ii., 156 Kassapo Bodhisatto, ii., 156 Konāgamano Bodhisatto, ii.,

Kondañño, ii., 149, 159 Kosambi, ii., 92

Gotamo Bodhisatto, ii., 156

Ghosītārāmo, ii., 92

Cātumahārājikā devā, ii., 149 Cūļapanthako, ii., 207

Jetavanam, ii., 1, 177, 236

Tāvatimsā devā, ii., 149 Tusitā devā, ii., 149

Nimmānaratī devā, ii., 149 Nevasaññānāsañ ñāyatan ūpagā devā, i., 84

Paranimmitavasavattī devā, i., 83; ii., 149

Bakkulo, ii., 211 Bārāṇasī, ii., 147, 159 Brahmā, ii., 149, 209 Bhūtapālo, ii., 211

Māro, ii., 149 Migadāyo, ii., 147, 159

Yāmā devā, ii., 149

Vipassī Bodhisatto, ii., 156 Vessabhū Bodhisatto, ii., 156

Sañjīvo, ii., 212 Sankicco, ii., 211 Sāmāvatikā upasikā, ii., 212 Sāriputto, ii., 125, 212 Sāvatthi, ii., 1, 177, 286 Sikhī Bodhisatto, ii., 156

TT

INDEX OF GĀTHĀS

Ajātam napeti jātena, i., 70 Atītānudhāvanam cittam, i., 165 Anicce niccasannino, ii., 80 Anugacchanā ca assāsam, i., 164

Ānāpānasati yassa, i., 166 Uppādañ ca pavattañ ca, i., 60

Obhāse c'eva ñāṇe ca, ii., 102 Kodhano upanāhī ca, i., 160

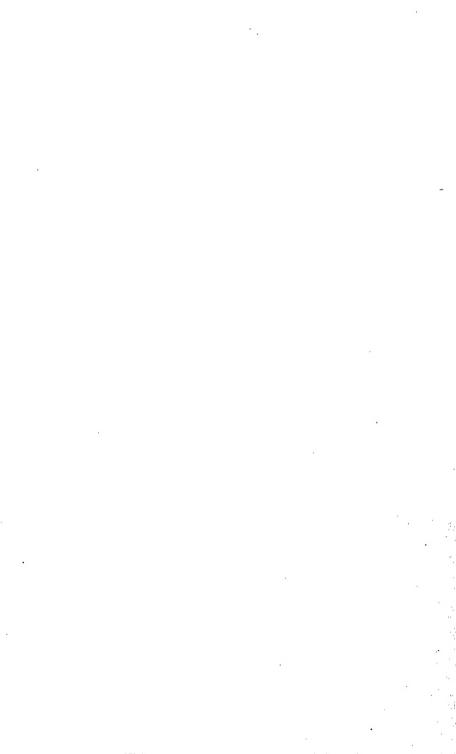
Na tassa adittham idh' atthi kiñci, i., 133, 134; ii., 31 Nimittam āvajjamānassa, i., 165

Paţisańkhā santiţthanā paññā, i., 65

Vatthusaikamanā c'eva, i., 58

Yo bhūtam bhūtato disvā, i., 159

Samādahitvā yathā ce vipassati, i., 70 Sāmisañ ca nirāmisam, i., 68





京 を大

N. C

'A book that is shut is but a block

SCANDLOCK.

Please help us to keep the book elean and moving.